A thousand

Notable things, of *sundry sortes.*

whereof some are wonderfull, some straunge, some pleasant, diuers necessary, a great sort verie profitable, and many [illegible]

This Booke bewrayeth that some had rather hide,
which who so buyes, their money is not lost:
For many a thing therein is taught by trade,
wil gaine much more then twenty such will cost.
And diuers else great secretes will detect,
and other more of rare and straunge effect.
It is not made to please some one degree,
no, no, nor yet to bring a gaine to few:
For each thereby, how rich or poore they bee,
may reape much good, & mischifes great eschew.
The paines and trauell hetherto is mine:
the gaine and pleasure henceforth will be thine.

¶ At London imprinted
For Edward White, dwelling at the litle
North-doore of Paules, at the
signe of the Gunne
1630

vnreuenged, arose with others Verses, for the better delight and recreation of my Reader. But I must (iustly) craue excuse herein: for my curiositie sought them, though my vnfortunacy found them not: and because I wholy ayme rather to profit then pleate my Reader, let vs forget the shaddowes, to remember the substance, and so looke from the Mappe, to the Morall of this History: that the foule example of *Bertolini's* crime of murther, and the iustnesse of his punishment, may make vs lesse bloudy, and more compassionate and charitable to our Christian brethren, and consequently more pious towards God, of whom we all beare the liuing image, and true and liuely Character.

FINIS.

A thouſand Notable things, of *ſundry ſortes.*

whereof ſome are wonderfull, ſome ſtraunge, ſome pleaſant, diuers neceſſary, a great ſort ~~little~~ profitable, and many ~~lip ne~~ ~~ſeaſon~~ ~~very~~ precious.

This Booke bewrayes that ſome had rather hide,
which who ſo buyes, their money is not loſt:
For many a thing therein, if truely tride,
wil gaine much more, then twenty ſuch wil coſt.
And diuers elſe great ſecretes will detect,
and other more of rare and ſtraunge effect.
It is not made to pleaſe ſome one degree,
no, no, nor yet to bring a gaine to few:
For each thereby, how rich or poore they bee,
may reape much good, & miſchifes great eſchew
The paines and trauell hethertoo is mine:
the gaine and pleaſure henceforth will be thine.

¶ At London imprinted
For Edward White, dwelling at the litle North-doore of Paules, at the ſigne of the Gunne
1630

Lector, [illegible] Lectio [illegible] Nota.

2

To the Right Honorable, Vertuous, and affable Lady Margaret, Counteſſe of Darby.

AS I haue taken ſome paynes and trauell (Right Honorable) to pleaſure and profit many, by the publiſhyng ſuch rare, ſtrange and excellent thinges, as many coulde haue byn content to hide and keepe ſecrete: Euen ſo I haue byn carefull, to dedicate the ſame to ſome worthy & meete Perſonage, that would take the ſame thankefully, peruſe the ſame willingly, and imbrace it accordingly. And though I am acquainted with ſome, knowe diuers, and heare of many, to whome I might well and worthely preſent the ſame: yet amongſt all other, I haue choſen your good Ladiſhippe of good will and zeale (pardon my rude raſhneſſe I beſeeche you) to haue the firſt ſmell of theſe ſweete, pleaſaunt, ſtraunge, beautifull and precious Flowers, not growing in one Garden: but in ſundry Soyles, not quickly found, but long a gathering, and not all

of one property, but of diuerſe qualities. VVhoſe affabilitie hath allurde mee: whoſe Curteſie hath compelde mee, and whoſe Fame hath forſt mee, thus boldely or rather preſumptuouſly to offer you the ſame. And though at the firſt it may ſeeme too ſimple for you, yet I am certaine, that diuers things therein will delight you, ſome will alſo ſatiſfie you, part thereof will peaſure you, ſundry from harmes may ſhielde you, plenty of them may preſerue you, and a number beſides needefull for you. Beſeeching your Honour not to reſpect the Geuer, but the Gyft: not the Man, but the Matter: not the Skill, but the VVill. VVhich if you accept as willingly, as I offer faithfully: I ſhall thinke my long paynes and trauell therein fully recompenſt. Thus ceaſing herein any further to trouble your Honor, do commit you to the custody of him, whoſe wiſdome firſt framd vs, whoſe fauor doth feede vs, whoſe might doth maintaine vs, whoſe goodnes doth guide vs, and whoſe power dooth protect vs.

Your Honorable L. moſt
humble to commaund.
Thomas Lupton.

The Preface of the Author

to the Reader.

IF SOME THINKE NO ſhame to diſpleaſure many, for the pleaſuring of a fewe (gentle Rearer) then I neede not bluſh nor feare to profite many by hurting of none: Which I hope I haue done by the publiſhing of this my Booke abroade, not pend without pain, nor drawne without diligence, nor ended with eaſe. Wherin are ſuch & ſo many notable, rare, pleaſant, profitable and precious things (meaning one with an other) as neuer were yet ſet foorth in any volume in our vulgar or Engliſh tongue, nay diuers of them were neuer hethertoo printed, nor written, that euer I knew: but onely that I writ them at ſuch time as I heard them credibly reported. Thinking them ſuch rare things, as was worthy to be regeſtred. Marry I muſt confeſſe, I haue ſelected and picked a great ſort out of Latine Writers, the Authors or Writers whereof, I haue named moſt commonly at the ende of the ſame. And ſome notable and precious things I gathered out of ſome olde Engliſh written bookes, and ſome alſo not long ſince printed, vnworthy to be hid, and great pitty but they ſhould be knowne: which purpoſely I haue placed herein, whereby I thinke verely, many will reade them, heare them and haue profit by them, that otherwiſe ſhould neuer haue knowen them. For many (I ſuppoſe) will buye this Booke for things whereto they are affectioned, that neuer coulde or would haue bought, or looked on the bookes, wherein all they are. So that by this meanes, they are like to winne a-

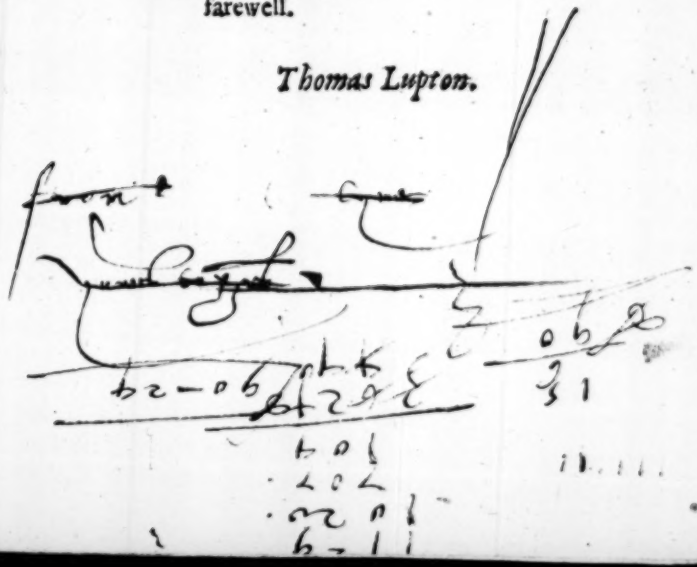
gainſt their willes. Perhappes you will meruell, that I haue not placed them in better order and that things of like matter are not ioygned togeather. Truly there are ſo many of ſo diuers and ſundry ſortes and contrary effects, that it could not be altogether obſerued And in my iudgement through the ſtraungeneſſe and varietie of matter, it will be more deſirouſly and delightfully read: knowing we are made of ſuch a moulde, that delicate Daintineſſe delightes vs much: but we loathe to be fed too long with one foode: And that long wandring in ſtraunge, pleaſant and contrary places, wil leſſe wery vs, then ſhort trauell in often troden ground.

This worke might haue beene framed with finer Phraſes (more delectable to ſome, though not ſo meet for many) but that it is better to profit a great ſorte, then to feede the fancies of a few, well aſſured, that the learned and eloquent can better perceiue plaine ſpeeches: then the ſlenderly learned and common ſorte can vnderſtand eloquent Diſcourſes. Therfore as I haue written it to all indifferently, ſo wiſh I to manifeſt the meaning therof accordingly: eſpecially of ſuch as are to be conceaued. Not ignorant, that there are diuers and ſundry Aſtrologicall Aphoriſmes, and ſome other practiſes beſides in this booke, that many both wiſe, learned & eloquent, cannot attaine to the vnderſtanding thereof, (much leſſe the common ſort:) the meaning wherof I commit to the learned therein. But becauſe the Planeticall power and effect in their howres, (whereof I haue noted ſome maruelous matters in this woorke) ſhould not be hidde or vnknowne, I hope ſhortly there will be ſet forth ſuch a Rule or Platforme, that they may be thought ſimple witted, or ſlenderly learned, that thereby cannot finde out and knowe quickely, what howre or time any planet doth raigne or beare rule, and at what inſtãt the ſame begins, and how long the force thereof doth laſt: which once knowne, the things that I haue written herein concerning the ſame (well marked and obſerued) will not onely auoyde much miſchiefe and harme: but alſo will procure great pleaſure and profit. Vntill the publiſhing wherof, I referre you to a little Booke, intituled

intituled or called, A briefe Treatiſe concerning many proper Tables &c. Wherein is the Computacion of yeeres with the raignes of the Kings of England: in which litle Booke, is a briefe and exact Table and Rule, whereby any may finde iuſtly and truly, when and how long any Planet doth raigne, eſpecially ſuch as be of good capacitie and haue pregnant wittes. As for the duller ſorte, I thinke it is too briefe and too buſie.

I haue deuided this into ten bookes, euery one whereof, conteines a hũdreth of the intituled Notable things: which are in all a thouſaud. Wiſhing that they may be accepted as thankfully and willingly, as I haue beſtowed them friendly and freely. Beeing bould to affirme this much, that a great deale of golde cannot counteruayle this gift: if but ſome twenty of the ſayd thouſand, be diligently marked, faithfully followed, and perfectly practiſed. And thus in fewe words, I byd you farewell.

Thomas Lupton.



To the Reader.

IN the first beginning hereof, a rare 1
and straunge matter shall appeare, worthy to bee marked, especially of such as loues or vse Sage. A certaine man beeing in a Garden with his Louer, did take (as he was walking) a fewe leaues of Sage, who rubbing his teeth and gummes therewith, immediatly fell downe & dyed: whervpon his sayd Louer being examined how he dyed, she sayd: she knewe nothing that hee ayled, but that hee rubbed his teeth with Sage: and she wēt with the Iudge and other into the same Garden and place, where the same thing happened: and then she tooke of the sayd Sage to shewe them how he did, and likewise rubbed her teeth and gummes therewith, and presently she dyed also, to the great maruaile of all them that stood by: wherevpon the Iudge suspecting the cause of their deaths to be in ỹ Sage, caused the sayd bedde of Sage to be plucked and digged vp, and to be burned, least other might haue the like harme thereby. And at the rootes, or vnder the sayd Sage, there was a great Tode found, which had infected the same Sage with his venemous breath. Anthonius Myzaldus hath written of this marueilous matter. This may be a warning to such as rashly vse to eate raw and vnwasht Sage: Therefore it is good to plant Rewe round about Sage, for Todes by no meanes will come nye vnto Rew, (as it is thought of some.)

A Certaine Poet by the report of Mizaldus, did weare leaden 2
Soles vnder his shoes, least the winde should ouer blow him, his body was so light and so little.

IF any do mildly or softly beate the plant or stalkes of an herbe 3 5
called Mullen (some calles it Hedge taper) in the morning,

when the flowers thereof beginnes to open, all the flowers by little and little will fall and come to one: as though the plant were withered, or blasted, which the ignorant haue thought to be done by Magicall artes, or by some Inchauntment: specially, if he that doth strike the same Mullen, doth seeme to mumble some wordes whiles he doth it. Mizaldus.

4 The hooues of the forefeete of a Cowe dried, and made in fine powder, encreaseth Milke in Nurses, if they eate it in their Pottage, or vse it in their drinke: & being cast on burning coales, the smoke thereof doth kill Mise, or at the least doth driue them away. This Mizaldus writes of the experiment of a certaine Spanyard.

for a Paine in ye Joynts. 5 Aqua vitæ being outwardly applied, doth helpe very well the Sinewes and Muscles, and all other parts of the body tormented or pained of a colde cause, with his heating strength and swift penetration.

6 If one vse to rubbe chapped or rough lippes, with the sweat behinde their eares, it will make them fine, smothe, and well coloured: A thing proued.

7 When Infortunate Planets be in Angles, and the Sunne or Moone applies vnto them corporally, or by opposition, it signifies that the partie then borne will be either croockbackt, or will halt, or it signifies the destruction or losse of some member, especially: if the Moone be with the Dragons tayle in these signes, Aries, Taurus, Cancer, Scorpius, or Capricornus, or in the beginning or ende of the Signe. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff.

8 Earth wormes fried with Goose grease, then streynde, and a little thereof dropt warme into the deaffe or pained eare, doth helpe the same: you must vse it halfe a dosen times at the least. This is true.

for ye spleen 9 Anthonius Beneuenius an excellent Phisition, doth glorie, that he with the water wherein Smithes doe quench their hote

hote and burning Irons, giuing the same often to drinke, and with the eating of Cappares, did perfectly heale a Citizen of Florence, that had the griefe and swelling of the Splene seuen yeares.

ADoars tongue, wapt in Virgin Waxe, and put into the left eare of any Horse, it makes the Horse to fall downe to the ground, as though he were dead: and when it is taken out of his eare, it doth not onely waken him, or raise him, but also it makes him more liuely or quicke. Myzaldus writes this of the reporte of an English man. 10

IF a water Snake be tied by the taile with a corde, and hanged vp, and a vessell full of water set vnder the sayd Snake, after a certaine time he will auoyde out of his mouth a stone, which stone being taken out of the vessell, he drinkes vp all the water: let this stone be tyed to the belly of them that haue the Dropsie, and the water will bee exhausted or drunke vp, and it fullie and wholie helpes the partie that hath the sayd Dropsie. Iacobus Hollerius. 11

OFt Thunder doth turne and chaunge Wines marueilously, but if the Wines bee then in Cellers, being paued, and the walles of stone, they take lesse harme then in boorded Cellers: Therefore it is good before such Tempest or Thunder, to lay a plate of Iron with Salt, or Flint stones vpon the sayd vesselles with Wine. Leuinius Lemnius by Mizaldus reporte. 12

THey will haue the Palsey, or bee so that they cannot moone themselues, or will bee giuen to tremble, in whose Natiuities, the Moone is in an Angle with Saturne: Saturne then being vnder the beames of the Sunne combust. Likewise if the first house, and the Lord thereof be infortunate of Saturne without the aspect of a good Planet. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff. 13

MAke powder of vnslackt Lyme, and mixe it with blacke Sope, and annoynt any Wen therwith, and the Wen will fall away, and when the roote is come out, annoynt it with oyle of Balme, and it will heale it perfectly. 14

25 IF you will make wood of the colour of the wood Hebenus, especially such as bee hard, as Boxe and Peare tree, & such like, doe as followeth: lay the wood you meane to colour in Allam water, so that it be couered with the saide water, and let it rest so three daies: then lay the sayd wood against the hot Sunne, or the fire, that it may onely waxe warme: then seeth the same wood in common Oyle, wherein put almuch of Uytriol Romaine, and Brimstone, as a Hasell nut, let it bee dissolued, the longer you seeth it, the blacker the wood will bee, so that you keepe a measure therein, and it will be faire and elegant. Mizaldus had this of an Italian, a professor of many experiments.

26 THe iuyce of Mullen leaues (of some called Hedgetaper, and of some Lungwoort,) put to any parte that is bruised, or that hath had a stroke, and the stamped leaues thereof, then put vpon the same, and tyed fast on with a cloth: if you let it lye so a whole day and a night vnremooued, it will heale it finely: yea, though it be a wound, but the sore must be first washt with white Wine a little warmed, and the iuyce and the leaues must bee put to it, and you will maruel at the effect. Mizaldus had this of one that proued it, and I also haue tried it to be excellent.

27 IF any wood or Iron be deepe in the flesh, and cannot well bee gotten out, dip a tent in the iuyce of Valerian, and put it into the wound or sore as deepe as you can, and tye the hearbe Valerian stamped vpon the same with some Linnen cloath, that it remoone not away: and by this meanes, the wood, Iron, or other thing whatsoeuer, will not onely bee drawne forth, but also the wound will be healed. Mizaldus writes it vpon the reporte of an Italian. Alexis also affirmes it.

28 A Barren Vine will beare Grapes, if you cast olde and sowre vrine thereon, or if you burie the Lees of Wine at the rootes thereof: but you must take heede that you cast not Soote that is swept from Chimneyes, or Lyme, to the roote of the sayd barren Vine, which with their burning heate kils the Vine, and makes the same to wither before his time. Mizaldus.

IN the morning if salt be holden in ỹ mouth, vnder the tongue, vntill it melt or consume into water, and the teeth being rubbed therwith, it will preserue the teeth safe and sound: and it will kæpe them from rotting, and that they shal not be wormе eaten: a thing often proued true. 19

THe teeth of a Boze newly killed, are so hote, that if one then put them to heires or bristles, they will burne them: which seemes that the Boze is so inflamed with yre against them that kils him, that hee would bee reuenged on them with his tuskes. Xenophon is the author, and Myzaldus the reporter thereof. 20

THere is no presenter helpe to ease the tormẽts of the Gowte, both in the hands, and in the feete, then a young whelpe, especially of one colour, if the same be put to the griefe: Leuinus Leminus. But the whelpe ought to bee cut out, or clouen in two partes through the mids of the backe: and the one halfe with the inner side hot, to be layd vnto the grieued place: and this I know to be an excellent thing. 21

MAny stinking things do driue away the contagious and pestiferous aire, as Castorum, Galbanum, Sagapenũ, Brimstone, (all which are to be had at the Apothecaries) the smoke of burned Lether, and of Hornes, and especially the smell of Gunpowder. For saith Lemnius, the whole Citie of Tornace infected with the Plague, the Rulers of the Towre or Castell there, caused their Gunnes to be laid and leuelled at the Citie charged with Gunpowder, without pellets or shot: and then morning and euening in the twye light, they shot of the sayd peeces or Guns, so that through the stinking smell of the sayd smoke, & the great and violent noyse of the Gunnes, the infectious and contagious aire was quite put away, and the Citie deliuered frõ the plague. 22

COmmon Azure is made as followeth, take of Salt Armoniacke, three ounces, of Uerdigreece, sixe ounces, let them be made in powder, and mixe them with water of Tartar, so that it may be something thicke, then put the same into a glasse, and 23

let it be well stopped that no ayre may get forth, and let it be laid in very hote Horsedung, for the space of eight daies: & then when you take it out, you shall finde it excellent Azure. Mizaldus.

24 IT is to bee marueled, that a Cocke or Cockrell, which doth not feare a Serpent, or a Dragon, is so afrayde of the shadowe of a Gleade, when he is flying, that sodainlie he seekes a place of refuge, and hides himselfe. Mizaldus.

25 ANy kinde of Aumber being sodden in the grease of a Sowe that giues sucke to young Pigges, is not onely thereby the clearer, but also much the better. Mizaldus.

26 IF any carie vpon him the seede of Sorrell, gathered of a boye, being a virgin, his sparme or nature shal not goe from him, neither sleeping nor waking: therefore it is sayd to be good against any pollution in the night. Gilbertus Anglicus.

27 A Certaine Citizen of Padua, hauing Cautharides, that is to say: French Flees, applied to one of his knees, did pisse aboue fiue ounces of bloud: the like hapned to one, to whose great toe of the foote, the same was applied. Bartholomeus Montegnanus, a notable Phisition affirmes this: therefore Cautharides is perilous to be taken both inward and outward.

28 THe leafe of the greater Burre, borne or layd on the top of the head, doth drawe the Matrix vpward: but layd vnder the sole of the foote, it draweth downward, which is a notable and excellent remedie against the suffocations, falling, and displacing of the Matrix. This Mizaldus writeth.

29 ALe sod till it be thicke like a salue, helpes all sores and aches applied thereto, marueilously: a thing often proued.

30 ALl kind of Docks haue this propertie, that what flesh or meat is sod therewith, though they be neuer so olde, hard, or tough, they will become tender & meete to be eaten: herevpon it comes that

that they were so vsed in the old time, for that thereby the meate was more sooner concoct and easelier disgested, and the woombe more soluble. Mizaldus.

When the ascendent and the Moone are both impedite, and their Lords or Sygnifers safe, then the sicknesse is in the bodie and not in the minde. And if the Ascendent and the Moone be safe, and their Lords or Signifiers impedite or hindered, then the sickenesse is in the minde, and not in the bodie. And if they all be impedite, then it signifies both sicknesse of the body, and griefe of minde. Likewise if an Infortunate Planet beholde the Ascendent and not the Moone, then the disease or griefe is in the mind and not in the body. And if contrary, then the disease is in the bodie, and not in the minde. But if an Infortunate Planet beholde them both, then the disease and grief is in them both. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff. 31

If one suspect himselfe to be infect with the Plurisie, let the partie holde in his breath as long as he can, and then if he can let his breath goe without coughing, he hath not the Plurisie. If not, he hath the Plurisie, or is in daunger thereof. 32

Whosoeuer hath the Quartaine Ague, shall not be troubled with the Falling sickenesse: for if one haue the Falling sickenesse first, and after shall haue the Quartaine Ague, the Falling sickenesse will leaue him. Hippocrates. 33

One may colour Iuory, or any other bones with an excellent greene colour as followeth, take strong water called Aqua Fortis, wherein dissolue asmuch Copper as the sayd water is able: then let the bones that you would haue coloured, lye in the same all night, & they wil be like a Smaragdine colour. Mizal. 34

If Oyle bee powred vpon Wine or any other licour, it makes that the same shall not waxe mustie, nor bee corrupted. For it excludes or driues forth all ayre that may breede corruption, onely with the outward ayre of the Oyle, as with a certaine couering. 35

ring. Notwithstanding, all stirpes or Plants, whereon Oyle is powred or effused, doe putrifie. As Plinie reports.

36 THe Coales of a Birch tree made in powder, and put into a wound or great sore, healeth it perfectly without any other thing. It was credibly told me that the Muscouits vse it much, and esteemes it greatly.

37 A Robbin red breast finding the dead body of a man or woman, will couer the face of the same with Mosse. And as some holds opinion, he will couer also the whole bodie.

38 AN Italian, through the oft smelling of an herbe called Basil, had a Scorpion bred in his braine, which did not only a long tyme greeue him, but also at the last killed him. Iacobus Hollerius a learned Phisition, affirmes it for trueth. Take heed therefore ye smellers of Basill.

39 IF the Nauell string of a Childe after it is cut, doth chaunce to touch the ground before it bee burned, the same childe will not bee able to keepe or hold his or her water, neither night nor day. A thing very true, and well knowne.

40 A Flaine Mouse rosted, or made in powder, and drunke at one time, doth perfectly helpe such as cannot hold or keepe their water: especially, if it bee vsed three daies in this order. This is very true and often proued.

41 IT was credibly reported to me for a very trueth, that a certaine Inkeeper in Ware dyed, which had a Dogge that loued him so well, that certaine daies after he mourned and sought for his sayd Maister without eating of any thing: And when he could not finde his sayd Maister, he layd himself among the hot coales in a Chimney: who though he was pulled out of the fire, yet he went in againe and burned himself to death. A rare and straunge thing as hath bene heard of. I thinke it is hard to finde a seruant so louing to his Lord, as this Dogge was to his Maister.

42 Assoone

ASsoone as the childe is borne, (especially a boy) there ought 42
to be great heede taken in the cutting of the Nauell string:
for the member of generation doth followe the proportion of the
Nauell string: and if it bee tyed to short in a wench, it may bee a
hinderaunce to her in bringing forth her childe. Therefore it is
meete that Midwiues haue a great regarde therein. This is ga-
thered out of Mathias Cornace, an excellent Phisition.

FOr the helping of the Coddes or Stones that bee swolne or 43
pained. The auncient learned did graue in a plate of Copper
the figure of a Scorpion, in the howre of Saturne, the third face
of Aquary then ascending or rising with Saturne, and for the
Gowte, the seale of Pisces, and also for the helping or bettering
of memorie, they made a Ring of pure golde: wherein was clo-
sed a Diamond, vnder the Coniunction of Saturne and Iupiter
in Aries. Hermes.

EGidius Herthoge writes a straunge maruell of a woman 44
which caried a dead child in her wombe thirtene yeres, which
was perceiued of many, that handled her belly: but he writes not
what successe she had therewith: for whiles he wrote the same, the
woman was well, and did her businesse with her husband abroad
and also at home.

BYtany drunke with water or wine, doth cause a woman to 45
bee easily and speedily deliuered, yea, though the childe bee
dead, or if it bee turned contrary to a right course: also it brings
forth the after burthen: the like effect hath Pentryal, as some af-
firmes. And it hath beene proued as sayth Myzaldus.

PIgions doe so loue the Castrell, that if one enclose yong Ca- 46
strels in a pot, and stop and couer the same close, and shal hang
them in fower corners of the Douehouse, it will procure such a
loue to the Pigions of that place, that for the desire of them be-
ing so enclosed in the sayd pots, they will neuer chaunge that
place, so much they loue the Castrels their freendes after their
death. Columella reports this as Mizaldus affirmes.

47 THe Woort leafe layd on the crowne of the head, draweth vp the Vuula, or the flap in the throate. M. Cato by the report of Mizaldus.

48 IF a peece of fine gold, or the leaues of pure gold be put into the iuyce of Lemmons, and taken out of it after it haue leyne therin a whole day, and the same iuyce then giuen to one that is sicke of the Plague, with a little Wine, and the powder of the roots of Angelica, or of the decoction of the same roote: it is maruaile to be tolde what helpe it brings them, yea, though they be past all hope, or thought past recouerie. This Mizaldus writes as proued.

49 IF a man be the first that a woman meetes after she comes out of the Church, when she is newly Churched, it signifies that her next child will be a boy. If she meete a woman, then a wench is like to be her next childe. This was credibly reported to me to be true. But praise it as it proues.

50 A Little bay salt stamped small, mixt with the yolke of an Egge and applied to a Fellon, and so vsed diuers times, doth not onely perfectly heale the same with speede, but also drawes out all the paine out of the arme, and ceales the swelling thereof, if any such be by the meanes of the same. This is perfectly proued.

41 Children are not alwaies like vnto their Parents, as it may appeare in Helides, which did beget a Daughter of an Ethiopian, which Daughter was not of the colour of her Mother: but after, the sayde Daughter had a Sonne, which was blacke and like to his Grandmother. So Niceus the Poet did degenerate in colour from his Father and his Mother, and was like his Grandfather being an Ethiopian. Which thing ought well to be considered of such that suspects their Wiues when they bring forth childe vnlike to either of them: for it happens many times that the childe is like to the Grandfather, or great Grandfather, and neither like the father nor mother. Mizaldus.

52 A Tode stone (called Crapandina) touching any part be venomed, hurt or stung with Rat, Spider, Waspe, or any other venemous

venemous Beast, ceales the paine or swelling thereof. Lemnius.

The iuyce of Broome mixt with the oyle of Radish or of Mustard, is a very safe remedy for ỹ killing or destroying of Lise. 53

If a Woman annoynt often her Dugges or Pappes with the iuyce of Succorie, it will make them little, round and hard. For if they be hanging or flagging, it wil drawe them together, whereby they shall seeme as the Dugges of a mayd. Mizaldus. 54 for womans Pap

If you shal enclose within a peece of thinne Silke, Galbanum made soft, and shal lay it to the mouth of the Matrix all a night, (the head of that woman hauing then no foule nor stinking cloathes vpon it, but onely couered with a Caule, and a cleane or thin Kirchiefe, without any kinde of Odors) in the morning when the same are loosed from her head, if the crowne of her head smell of Galbanum, it is a sure token that that woman is apt to haue children. Hyppocrates. 55

If a stone called an Hematist, wherein a man is grauen with bended knees, girded about with a Serpent, holding the Serpents head in his right hand, and his taple in the left hand, be set in a gold Ring with one leafe of an herbe called Dragons put vnder the sayd stone, it doth make the bearer thereof safe from al poyson and plague. Hollerius a notable Phisition writes it. 56

The fasting spettle of a whole & sound person, doth quite take away all scruuinesse, sawsflame, or redneesse of the face, Ringwormes, Tetters, and all kind of Pustules or wheales, by smearing or rubbing the infected place therewith. And likewise it cleane puts away thereby all painfull swellings by the meanes of any venemous thing: As of Hornets, Spyders, Byles, Todes, and such like. Mizaldus. 57

New Cheese wapt or folded in the dye leaues of Dragons, preserues the same from being mowly, or from putrifying. Gallenus & Plinie. 58

59 IT is certainly and constantly affirmed, that on Midsomer eue, that is the day before the Natiuitie of Sainct Iohn Baptist, there is found vnder the roote of Mugwoort a Coale, which preserues or keepes them safe from Plague, the Carbuncle, Lightning, the Quartaine Ague, and from burning, that beares the same vpon them. And Mizaldus, the writer hereof sayth, that he doth heare that it is to bee found the same day vnder the roote of Planten. Which I knowe to bee of a trueth, for I haue found them the same day vnder the roote of Planten. Which is especially and chiefly to be found and had at noone.

60 THe drosse, or that that is left after the pressing out of the Oyle of Linseede, is maruelous profitable for the feeding of Beastes: and if you shall let a handfull or two thereof steepe a while in Rayne water, and therewith wash your hands, it will not only amend the spottes or other deformitie of the skinne: but also you shall thereby perceiue that the same and other members, if they be likewise washt therewith, will be made much fayrer and more cleane. Mizaldus sayth that this is proued.

61 ALl things that comes out of the earth will swim vpon Quicksiluer, though they be heauy, except golde: and golde though neuer so little will sincke into it and bee swallowed thereof, and his colour will bee turned into siluer, which cannot bee reduced into the forme of golde againe, but with fire, nor cannot bee gotten out. And the Quicksiluer through the fire will be resolued in a smoke, with a most perilous smell. Mizaldus affirmes this.

62 SAlt finely stamped and mixed with fasting spettle, layd on a fillet (and applied certaine times) to the place where superfluous heire is, doth cause that heire will growe there no more. A thing certainly proued. Pigions dung doth worke the like effect applied in such sorte.

63 AQua vitæ mixt with white Sugercandy finely powdred, so that it be not too thick thereof, but indifferent, & a spoonefull thereof taken last at night for the space of three or fower nights, doth

doth presently helpe the Cough, and hoarsenesse, and breakes the fleame marueilously. This is a tryed thing. The like effect hath the powder of the roote of Enulacampana mixt with the powder of Liquorice and of white Sugarcandy, if it be oftentimes vsed and eaten a spoonefull at one time. Which I haue often proued.

64 They are like to be gowtie, or to haue the Sciatica, or paines in the ioynts, in whose Natiuitie Saturne or Mars is in the first house, or in the twelfth house infortunating the Lord of the first house: especially, if the signe of the first house be Capricorne, Aquari, or Pisces. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff.

65 Whosoeuer haue their feete smell strongly, if they put the scales of Iron in their shoes, wherein they vse to goe, it takes cleane away the euill smell thereof. Georg. Fabricius.

66 You shall stay the bleeding of the nose, if you write with the same bloud in the forehead of the partie that bleedes, these wordes following. Consummatum est. A thing proued with many. Mizaldus.

67 If boyes or yong men do vse Silke and exercise from the Cradle, they are thereby more higher or taller of body, and of more comely and beautifull stature. Mizaldus.

68 The pouder of the tooth of a Boze mixt with the Oyle of Linseede, doth presently cure the Squinancie, (which is a paine or swelling in ỳ throate,) if the grieued place be touched with the end of a feather or pen, smeared with the same mixture. Mizald.

69 The outward parte of the Nettle, doth sting, prickle or burne, but the inwarde parte (being the iuyce) annoynted on the arters, doth mitigate and amende the feuerly heate of the heart. Auicenna. & Arnold. de Villa noua.

70 If the corners of the eyes bee annoynted with an oyntment of Saffron, if after the spettle doth sauer thereof, the partie is not

barren: but apt to haue children. Plinius.

71 A Medicine made of a little Honey and of a coale made of a Vine, which neuer bare Grapes. If the teeth be often rubbed therewith, doth so cleanse them, and makes them so white, that they will be iudged to be of Iuorie. Mizaldus.

72 The blood of a white Hen smeared on a freckled, or a spotted face, and thereon suffered to drie, and after wiped away, doth clearely take away all spots from the same. Mizaldus had this of a certaine Italian.

73 Cantharides wrapt in a Spyders webbe, and hanged ouer one that hath the Quartaine Ague, it is sayd it cures or deliuers him or her thereof perfectly. Mizaldus.

74 The decoction of Holliocke, with Honey and Butter being drunke, doth marueilously ease the paines of the Collicke, and of the back. I haue proued this to be very excellent and true.

75 A Plaister made of the powder of burned Swallowes and of their nest: doth helpe effectually the swelling of the throate or the Squinancie.

76 If the Pyse of a Bull that is all red, be made in powder, and a dram thereof (that is, the weight of lxxii. barly cornes) be geuen to a woman in a draught of Wine, it will make her loth to haue to doe with a man. (As Basis writes.) And the same powder geuen in meete medicines to a man, doth contrary sturre and make him haue lust therein. Marcellus Empericus.

77 If Dogs chaunce to finde a Cats skin, they will rub and rowle them selues vpon it. And they will doe so likewise where it is buried: they delight so much of the thing dead, which they hated a liue. Cardanus.

78 You shall know good and pure Azure, from sofisticate and naughtie Azure. If some of it be layd vpon a hotte burning

vpon,

yron, and if then it will not be burned, neither any litle stone is found therein, then it is pure and perfect. Mizaldus had this out of an old written booke.

79 The white of an egge well and long beaten, mixt with quicke Lyme: will ioyne surely broken Glasses, and broken earthen Cups, and make them holde fast & surely together. But it would be the better if a litle of very old Cheese be wel mixt therewith. This is very true, and proued.

80 PLanten is iudged by Hermes, to be the herbe of Mars, and therefore good against the diseases and paines of the head: because that the signe Aries which is one of the houses of Mars, doth gouerne the head. And also Planten is very good against the griefe and diseases of the stones, and the Vlcers of the Bladder: and also Gonorrha passio, and Hemerods, because Scorpio the other house of Mars, doth rule that parte of the body. Lyke iudgemẽt may be had of other herbes of the planets. Myzaldus.

81 IF the right knee of a Bull be very tyghte tyed, he cannot bull a Cowe, although before his eyes thee allure him thereto with her mouwing. Mizaldus.

82 IF a marryed man be let or hindered through Inchauntment, Sorcery or Witchcraft, from the acte of generation, let him make water though his mariage Ring, and hee shall be looseb from the same, and their doings shall haue no further power in him. Guil. Varignana, and Arnoldus de villa noua affirmes the same.

83 WHo vse to rubbe their fingers betweene their toes of their feete when they go to bed, especially, when they smel moist, and then to smell the same at their nose: it is a perfect remedy to put away the crãpe. This was affirmed to me as a tryed thing.

84 A Candle burning, holden or put to a hole or place wherein a peece of Saltpeter is put, the sayd Candle will soddenly be blowne out. And the same Candle immediatly put to an other place.

place wherein is Brimstone, will bee light and burne againe, to the great maruayle of them that standes by, if they be ignorant of the secrete. Mizaldus. But the snuffe of the Candle must not be cleane out.

85 That writings shall not burne in the fyre, take very strong Vineger and the whytes of Egges, and put them together, and put thereto Quicksyluer, mixing and stirring the Quicksiluer well therein, and with the same mixture annoynt Paper three times, and after euery time, dyre the same well: and after that write what you list on the same paper, and then cast the same writing into the fyre without burning. This Mizaldus had out of a olde booke.

86 Cut or breake a white loafe in the mids when it comes hot out of the Ouen, and lay it to the eare of such as haue any quick thing in their head, and it will bring it out, shifting it still with hot bread vntill all the quicke things be come forth. This is proued to be true.

87 The little bone in the knee ioynt of the hinder leg of an Hare, doth presently helpe the Crampe, if you touch the greeued place therewith. Often proued.

88 A Little peece of the tongue of a Foxe, beeing moystned and made soft in Vineger, (if it bee dyre) draweth out a thorne or any other thing deepe in the flesh, if it bee layde vpon the place where it is. It is an excellent and true thing.

89 When the signe of the first house is Libra, and Mars in the same house: it signifies grieke and paines of the eyes. Iatromathematica. Guat. Ryff.

90 IVlius Vyator a Knight of Roome (Plinie being the Author) who in his childhood had the Dropsie, therefore then forbidden of the Phisitions to vse moyst things: did so ouercome Nature through continuaunce or long vse, that all the time of his life after he lined without drinking of any thing.

91 The

Whether round stone of a Carpe, which is to be found in the hinder parte of the head, nye vnto the necke, beaten small, and blowne into the nose, doth stape the bleeding of the nose, by his binding facultie: which may be perceiued by the falling thereof. This hath beene proued, and I knowe it to be true. Mizaldus also affirmes it. 91

The head of a Cat that is all blacke, burned in a newe pot, and fine ashes or powder made therof, and some of the same, thrise euery day, blowne out of a quill into the eye that hath either web or perle, or any other euill or griefe in the same, is a most excellent helpe and remedie therefore. But if the partie feele any burning in his or her eye (especially in the night) let three or fower Oken leaues steeped or moystned in water, be layd together vpon the sore or grieued eye, and let the same be afterward turned and layd on againe. The Author of this secrete, sayd: that the sight is restored with this remedy, after a whole yeres blindnesse. This was tolde to Mizaldus. 92

That Salt will helpe Fecunditie, or make women more apt to bring forth children. It may bee an argument: because of the great number of Mise and Rattes that are wont to breede in Shippes of the Sea. And because women that are louers of Salt and salt meates, are more mone, and haue more children. Lemnius. 93

Asses that are much cumbred with Melancholy, doe gladly eate Citterach, or Scaleferne, that they may mend and help the diseases of the Splene: Goldfinches, Eybright, and Vipers, Fennel, for the mending of their sight. So Goates by a certaine propertie of Nature, doe hate or can not abide mans spettle, nor they will eate any thing whereof man hath first eaten. But the nature of Lyzerds is contrary: for they lick vp the same greedily. Plinius. Theophrast. 94

Annyball, made a passage for him and his Souldiers through the hard Rocks of the Alpes to passe into Italy. For by heating and burning the stones with fire, and sprinckling Vineger thereon, he made them so soft, that they might fall easily in pee-

ces, and that they might be soner broken a sunder. Titus Liuius, Plutarchus, with other reports it.

96 HEre followes an excellent remedie for all wounds and easie to be made. Take Greeke Pitch, Brimstone, and white Olybanum, which is a kind of Frankencense, of all a like quantitie: let them bee stamped and mixt with the whites of Egges, then (the wound being first washt, and the lippes thereof well ioyned together) lay the same mixture on a linnen cloath, and apply it to the wound, & tye the same fast on with cloathes, or broade bandes: and let it lye so certaine daies vnremoued. A maruellous thing, and proued, sayth Mizaldus.

97 WHite Lillies will waxe red, as Florentinus hath taught: if warely and diligently you open the clifts of the rootes, and fill the same with any red colour: and so then set the same in a fat dunged earth. Mizaldus.

98 WOmen that vse to lye and sleepe on the right side, seldome or neuer bring forth any wenches. Rasis writes this.

99 WHosoeuer is annointed for the Neopolitane disease (commonly called the French pocks) if he hold in his mouth a Ring of golde, or els an other peece of gold, & rowles the same about in his mouth with his tongue, the Quicksiluer that is in his body by the meanes of the oyntment, is drawne of the sayd gold, and is so wrapt about the sayd Ring, or gold: that when the same is taken out of his mouth, it shall seeme as though it were all siluer. And the same Ring or other gold will not be restored to his former brightnesse or colour, except it be put into the fire. Lemnius writes this.

100 SNayles without their shels, or otherwise with their shels stamped & mixed sometimes with Chesley or Rennet, do draw out thornes or any other thing out of the flesh though neuer so deepe, if they bee applyed to the place. And also being layd to the bellie them that haue the Dropsie they sucke out ꝑ water. But the same must not be loosed from the bellie, vntill all the humour or water be sweat forth, or els the same plaister of Snayles doth fall away of himself. Iacob. Hollerius.

FINIS. Lib. 1.

¶The

Notable things.

Hen the Moone is in coniunction with the Sunne, or in any euill aſpect with him, and in any Angle, and beholden of euil Planets with an euill aſpect, in any bodies Natiuitie. It ſignifies that the childe that is then borne, ſhall haue inſeperable diſeaſes, or griefes in the eyes. Iatromath. Guat. H. Ryff. Argent. 1

IT is manifeſt by experience, that the ſeuenth Male childe by 2
iuſt order (neuer a Girle or Wench being borne betwene) doth heale onely with touching through a naturall gift, the Kings Euill: which is a ſpeciall gift of God giuen to Kings or Queenes. As dayly experience doth witneſſe.

ERaſtratus a Phiſition, did perceiue by the feeling of the pulſe 3
that Antiochus the Sonne of King Seleucus, did ſo pine for the loue of Stratonices, his mother in law, that vnleſſe he might haue his deſire, with the good will or pardon of his Father, he would dye. Theſe are Authors thereof. Valerius Maximus, and Galenus. Which alſo by the like, did knowe that Iuſta the wife of Boetius, a counceller of Rome, did languiſh for the loue of one Pilas daunſing in the Theatre. Mizaldus.

CElendine with the heart of a Moont, or a Pouldwarpe, laid 4
vnder the head of one that is grieuouſly ſick, if he be in daunger of death. Immediatly he will crye with a lowde voyce, or ſing: if not, he will weepe. Myzaldus.

THe iuyce of Henbane, mixt with the bloud of a Hare, and ſod 5
within the ſkinne of a Hare: it is ſayd that all the Hares will

gather together which bee within that tract where it is buried. As the Mate of a Bitch will gather Dogges together. This was affirmed forth truely to Mizaldus.

6 MAny women with child of the sodaine or vnlooked for, meeting, or sodaine seeing of an Hare, or for the desire or longing to eate of the same: doe bring forth children with a cloven vpper lip, and forkedwise, called a Hare lippe. Daily experience confirmes it. Mizaldus.

7 THat disease or sickenesse will bee great which takes one when the Moone is in that signe, wherein an euill Planet was in the time of his birth, either in a quartile or oppolite aspect: and if an euill Planet doth then beholde her, it will bee very perilous. But then if the Moone bee in a place where a good Planet was in the time of the birth, that sickenesse wil be without any daunger. Hermes. Trismegistus. Ptolomeus, and Claudius Galenus. Authors

8 PAre Egge layd in strong Vineger, three daies or a little longer: it makes the shell therof so tender and soft, that one may draw it through a Ring. Cast the same into a warme water, and let it lye therein, and it will be hard againe. Mizaldus.

9 PA flint stone lying in Vineger the space of seuen daies: may be resolued into powder by rubbing betweene the fingers. Therefore it is no marualle though Annyball did dissolue the stones of the Alpes with Vineger. Mizaldus.

10 VVAter wherein the leaues and seedes of Hempe is sodden: being cast or sprinckled on the earth, will make the wormes to come out of the ground: if any be there. Mizaldus.

11 THe Oyle of Tartar, made of the Lees of excellent Wine, doth take the spottes from yron, the yron being cleansed from all rustinesse, and doth make him of an excellent brightnesse: if the yron be rubbed therewith. Mizaldus.

12 The

The roote of Henbane stampt and applied warme to the paine of the Gowte of the feete or Sciatica. It is sayd, that (it helps maruailously) because this herbe belongs to Iupiter, which is onely Lord of Sagitarie, which gouernes the huckle bone. And of Pisces which chalengeth the feete. Mizaldus had this out of an olde booke of secretes. 12

If some droppes of Aqua vitæ, be mixt with writing yncke, the same ynke will neuer be frosen. Proued. 13

Whosoeuer is apt to any thing: hath certainly that Starre or Planet, by whom that thing is signified very strong in his birth. Mizaldus. As thus for example (I may say by the way.) He that is apt to Martiall feates, or Warlike affayres, hath vndoubtedly Mars strong in his birth. And whosoeuer is apt or enclined to planting, drawing, writing, syphering, or to the Science of Arithmaticke, or to any wittie or notable inuentions, without all doubt hath Mercurie very strong in his birth. Which by daylie proofe is infallible. And so you may knowe of the rest. 14

The wood of the Sicamore tree, is neuer drye in the Ayre or hye ground, and in the bankes of Riuers, and where waters runne ouer, it dries very quickly. Mizaldus. 15

The soles of the feete annoynted with the fat of a Dormouse, doth procure sleepe. As Ætius doth say. 16

They will haue paines in the stomacke, or be weake stomackt, in whose Natiuities, Mars and Saturne are in the first house, or in the twelfth house, infortunating the Moone, or the Lorde of the Ascendent: especially if the signe of the first house be Cancer. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff. 17

This following is an excellent remedie for them that be broken bellied, or bursten. Take nine red Snayles, and put them betweene two Tyle stones, so that they slide not away, and drye them 18

them in an Ouen, ſo that you make them in powder: then giue to the diſeaſed the powder of one of them in white wine euery other day in the morning, til al be done, which wil be in eighteene daies. The partie muſt take it faſting, and neither eate nor drinke of two howres after. And if the diſeaſe be ſo long rooted, that theſe nine times will not ſuffice: then begin immediatly againe with other nine Snayles, and doe as before is declared in all poynts. I had this out of an olde Booke wherein was many Secretes, and I heard one affirme it to bee a true and tryed thing.

19 HEmpe ſeede giuen to Hens in winter, will make them laye Egges a pace. Cardanus.

20 THe Oyle of Tartar, doth take away cleane all ſpottes, freckles, and filthie wheales of the face, chin, or forehead, with his cleanſing ſtrength. This is well proued.

21 VVHen thou wilt driue awaye Flyes from any place, that there ſhall none bee ſeene there againe, make the image of a Flye in the ſtone of a Ring: or as my booke ſayth Mizaldus, in a plate of Braſſe or Copper, or of Tinne, make the image of a Flye, of a Spyder, and of a Serpent, the ſecond face of Piſces then aſcending. And whiles you are making or grauing of them ſay: This is the Image which doth cleane rid al Flyes for euer. Then bury the ſame in the middeſt of the houſe, or hang it in any place of the houſe, (but if thou haſt fower ſuch plates, and burie or hang them in fower corners of the houſe, or hide them within the walles, that no body take them awaye, it were farre better.) But this laying of them muſt bee when the firſt face of Taurus doth aſcend. And ſo no Flye will come in there, nor tarry there. Ptolomie ſayth, that he ſaw the tryal hereof in the houſe of King Adebarus: who was very wiſe, and was maruellous expert in naturall Magicke, in whoſe Pallace or Place, there was neither Flye, nor any other hurting woune. And that I might ſearch it out ſayth he: I brought in thither fiue Flyes, which preſently dyed, Mizaldus.

SIxe or seuen whites of Egs, put into troubled or thick Wine, and the same being well moued or stirred with a stike: makes the Wine kayze and cleare. 22

IT is daungerous to strike: especially, to cut that parte of the body, when the Moone is in that signe that gouernes the same, as daylie experience sheweth by many, and a thing euery where feared and doubted, through the daungers that followes thereof. And it was credibly told me that one that was by chaūce pyckt in the finger with a thorne: the Moone then in Gemini, dyed without any remedie thereof. And I knewe a tall man and a stoute, that in fighting had a little cut with a sword vnder the ancle: as it seemed to me, seeing the same, a thing of small harme:) yet notwithstanding, he dyed within halfe an howre after the stroke was giuen. This may be verified by many examples. So that by this, and by many other things, it is manifest that the Moone and other Celestiall bodies, haue marueilous power in our earthly bodies. As in this Booke and in diuers and many places, the same is manifest. 23

IF a Rat, Mouse, or Weesell, or any other thing, sodenly leape or fall on the bodie of a woman with child: or els any Cheries, or a clutter of Grapes, or other thing whatsoeuer chaunce to fall or hit any parte of her bodie: by and by it hapꝑ that the childe is marked with some speciall noate or marke on that parte, whereon they did fall or hit: (except happely the woman on whose body the same did chaunce,) wipe with her hande sodainly the parte or member therewith touched, and lay her sayd hand on some other parte further of. Lemnius. There are fewe women but knowes this to be true, and many haue found it too true. As two or thres straunge examples in this booke doth shewe most wonderfully. 24

BUrning water called Aqua vitæ, is of a marueilous force, in preseruing of things and keeping them from putrifying. For flesh or meates whatsoeuer moystned therwith, will be safe from corruption and wormes. 25

26 IF young Beaſtes eate of the leaues of an Ywe tree, they dye. But if they that chawes the cud doe eate thereof, they feele no harme. This is the opinion of Theophraſtus. But Plinie doth aſcribe it to the Alh tree. But the likelyhood and neerenes of the words might deceiue him. For the Alh tree in the Greeke tongue is, Milean, and the Ywe tree is Milon. Mizaldus.

27 A Marueilous matter, and a thing worthy to be remembred, is written by Ælinus: that a great mightie Woolfe did come to a Schoole, & did snatch the writing Tables out of the hands of a boy, called Gelon of Syracuſa. Whereat the ſayd child Gelon riſing from his ſeate, did diligently and sharply without any feare followe the ſayd wilde Beaſt earneſtly to plucke the ſayd Tables from his mouth. But after that Gelon was out of the Schoole, the ſame with a ſodaine ruine fell vpon the reſt of the ſcholers, and killed, and oppreſt with the Schoolemaſter, aboue a hundreth boyes. Onely Gelon by Gods prouidence of all his fellowes remayning aliue. And becauſe he was not killed of the Woolfe, but rather reſerued: it cannot be without great admiration, partly by foreſhewing his kingdome and rule, and partly that he was preſerued from ſo imminent a perrill.

28 WHoſoeuer will preſerue Cheſnuttes, and keepe them ſafe and ſound, let them lay and mixe them with Walnuttes: for they will drinke vp and conſume ſuch humors whereby they corrupt. And they will not ſuffer them to waxe mowly. Mizaldus.

29 KNotgraſſe is thought to bee the herbe of the Sunne, whereupon it helpes greatly all the diſeaſes of the heart, and the mouth of the ſtomacke. Whereof Leo, the Lyon is gouernour, which is the houſe of the Sunne. And it is very good againſt the great griefes of the backe, the Stone and the Collicke, by drinking of it, or by infection. It was affirmed to Mizaldus, that it was found true by experience.

30 An

AN herbe called Houndstonge, ioyned with the Matrix of a Bytch, being so tyed to the necke of a Dog, that he can not get it away: you shall see him turne about so long, that hee will fall downe, and seeme to be halfe dead. Albertus. 30

WHen the Scithians were constrayned to sustein hunger for any certaine matter or vrgent cause: they gyrded in their bellies with broade bands, that no emptines left in their belly or guttes, their hunger might the lesse grieue them. For through the harde binding in of the belly, hunger is the more tollerable. Whereupon it is seene that they that eates much, doe loose or vnbutton their dubblets, and loose their garters. Phauorinus. 31

THe Elephant seeing a Ram, is by and by tame, and leaues his fiercenes. With which pollecie the Romaines caused the Elphantes of King Pyrrhus to returne and goe backwarde. And so the Romaines obteyned a worthy victory. Mizaldus. 32

THe paring of an Apple cutte something thicke, the inside whereof layde to hot burning or running eyes, at night when the partie goes to bed, and tyde or bound to the same: doth helpe the same very speedely, and contrary to expectation. An excellent secrete. 33

A Certayne Priest hauing a louing Dogge, was killed for his money, & throwne among bushes or some other priuie place. Which Dog so mourned for his said Maister, that he would not depart from him, but howled: so that the dead body was feunde. Which dead body was brought afore certaine men to be viewed, to which place diuers people resorted. Amongst whom the murtherer would needes shewe him selfe (lamenting outwardly the matter, with the rest of the standers by, as though he had bene as guyltlesse as the best,) whome when the sayd Dogge perceiued: he barkt and did runne at him fiercely, and by no meanes would leaue his barking, howling and running at him. And following after him, & at none other: shewing (in his manner) that that was he that killed his Maister. Whereupon being suspected, he was 34

examined, who forthwith confessed his wicked fact: and therefore was executed. Saint Austine affirmes this (as I doe remember.)

35 IF both the lights, (that is to say, the Sunne and the Moone) be in the first house Infortunate, they that be then borne, without doubt will be blinde. And if but one of them be there and Infortunate: then the child will be blinde but of one eye. And likewise it will bee, if either the sayde lightes bee Lorde of the first house Infortunate. And vniuersally, their eyes can not escape great hurt, in whose Natiuitie the sayde lightes are impedite. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff.

36 THis following will presently ease the paynes of the Gowte. Frye out the Grease of Shoomakers spetches, or peeces of Lether: and lay some of it vpon a browne paper, warming it a litle at the fyre: then applie the same to the grieue, and it will take away the paynes in one night. I had this of them that haue proued it often to be true.

37 IF Sheepe chaunce to eate of an herbe called Knotgrasse, it will make their bellyes swell: and they will auoyde out of their mouthes a thinne stinking froth: therfore they must be let bloud vnder the tayle next to the buttocke. Columella,

38 THere is many do the things in their sleepe, that they that bee awake vse to doe. For they will walke about the house and chamber, and will go to other folkes beddes, and dare doe any thing without feare. Wherof there are many daily exāples. But one among all the rest (which was credibly told me) was maruelous straunge, and almost incredible. Which was: that two men lying in bed together, the one of them being fast a sleepe, tooke the keyes and vnlocked the doores and the gate of the house, and so tooke his Bowe and Arrowes, and went to a wood or chase aboue a mile from thence, and killed a Bucke or a Doe, and then did couer and hyde the same in the wood: and then came home againe, vnlocking and locking the gates & doores againe, and layde the keyes where he had them, and so went to bed. The

other

other man that lay with him being awake, followed him and did see all that he did. But he would not go to bed, but stayde a while in another place, to see the ende thereof. And assoone as the other was in his bedde, he tooke his dagger, stabbing and thrusting therewith in the bedde, where the other man did lye, and by and by after awaking, sayde: alas what haue I done, I haue killed him. The other answered, nay, I am not killed yet, thankes be to God. Then sayde he: for I was a dreamed that I killed a Bucke in such a place, and that thou did see me where I did kill him, and hid him: & thinking thou would bewray me, I thought to kill thee. But I am glad sayde he, that it was but a Dreame. Then the other sayde: if it were a Dreame, thy Dreame is then true. For thou hast performed all the Dreame: except the killing of mee. Which hee would not beleeue vntill the next day: when, hee that lay with him, carried him to the place where hee him selfe told that he dyd hyde the sayd Bucke. Where in deede they found the Bucke killed, as he before told in his Dreame. A marueilous matter if it were true.

The Greekes and Romaines did keepe Snowe till Somer 39
in Caues of the earth, couered with Oken bowes or chaffe. Which made Saint Austine say: who gaue Chaffe such a colde strength to keepe and preserue Snowe, or such a hot strength, to heate and ripen vnripe Apples.

Wine will be pleasant in taste and in sauour, and cullour: it 40
will much please thee if an Orenge, or a Lymon (stickt round about with Cloaues) be hanged within the vessell that it touch not the Wine. And so the Wine will be preserued from foystines and euill sauor. Mizaldus.

They wil haue paines or diseases in their Liuer, in whose Na- 41
tiuitie Iupiter is Lorde of the sixt house, being euill aspected of an Infortunate planet. Iatromath.

If shel Snayles be rosted and dryed at the fyre, or in an Ouen, 42
and made in powder: and a spoonefull thereof drunke in Ale at one tyme, & so taken nine or ten dayes together: it doth perfectly helpe and cure the blacke Jaundies. Proued

43 IF you ſtampe earth wormes, and then ſtreyne them through a cloath, and then put to the ſame as much of the iuyce of Radiſh rootes, and betwene the beating or framing of Swords, knyues, or Diggers, when they be hotte: you doe quench them twiſe or thriſe therein, the ſame ſhall cut Yron after, as though it were Lead. This Mizaldus had of a Phiſition that was cunning in that arte.

44 STinking and corrupt Wine will be marueyloully mended, if according to the bignes of the veſſell, a ſufficient quantitie of cleane Wheate in a bagge, be hanged in the ſayde veſſell, and after bee taken out of the ſame. For whatſoeuer is vncleane or naught in the Wine, the Wheate will drawe the ſame to it, and ſo will leaue the Wine pure and cleare. Piſtorius.

45 THe vttermoſt or laſt ioynt of the tayle of a young whelpe, after he is foxtie dayes olde, being withen of: the ſame Dogge will neuer be madde. Beſides that his tayle will be thereby of a comely lengthe. Mizaldus.

46 IF you bore holes in Bay berries, and put into euery hole the ſeedes of Artichokes, and wrappe them with dung, and ſo put them into the earth, thou ſhalt haue ſo ſweete and pleaſant ſmelling Artichokes: that nothing can be of a more ſweete and pleaſant ſmell. Varro. The ſame will happen, if you do ſteepe ſeedes three dayes in ſweete ſmelling water. Mizaldus.

47 BUtter, Aqua vitæ, and Beaſt gall, of eache a like quantitie mixt together. And any ache or ſtytche annointed therewith ſomething hotte, euery morning and euening, for ſeuen or eight dayes: doth perfectly helpe the ſame. Proued.

48 ALl Wheate that is ſowne in continuall moyſt ground, after the third ſowing, wil become the pureſt Wheate that makes the fineſt and beſt bread that can be made. Columella.

49 GAlene ſaith, that he knewe certain men in his time, that gaue the pouder of mans bones burned, to them that had the fal-

ling

ling ſickneſſe: they not knowing of it, leaſt their minde ſhoulde 50
ſtand againſt the medicine, and many was cured with the ſame.
Geſuerus hath proued it with the ſcull.

IF the little Worme vnder a Whelpes tongue (commonly cal- 51
led the greedy worme) be taken away, it keepes the ſame ſafe
after from being mad: and he will not be geuen ſo much to bar-
king after. And alſo it is thought they will not be giuen to gree-
dines after.

IF you picke the head of a Leeke, with a Reede or a ſticke ſhar- P 52
ped, and put within the ſame, the ſeedes of Rape, or of Cucum-
bers, the ſayd Leekes head will ſo ſwell: that it will ſeeme mon-
ſtrous.

ÆTites, called the Eagles ſtone, tied to the left arme or ſide: 53
it bringes this benefite to Women with childe, that they
ſhall not be deliuered before their tyme. Beſides that, it bringes
loue betweene the man and the wife. And if a woman haue a
painefull trauaile in the birth of her childe, this Stone tyed to
her thigh, bringes an eaſie and light birth: but you muſt take it a-
way quicklie after the birth. The ſame Stone as the Caldeans
reporte, if it be mixt with meates enueuomed: it forbids or lets
that the ſame meate be ſwallowed downe. Euax. & Alb.

THe people of Aſtomores (as Plynie reports) haue no mouth: 54
and are clad with a woolly moſſe growing in India, and liues
onely with ſmelling of Odours at their Noſe, of Rootes, and
of flowres, and Aples that growes in the woods: which they car-
rie with them in their long iourneis to ſuſteine and nouriſh them
withall, leaſt they ſhould want whereof to ſmell.

THe powder of Stone Pitch, dronke in ſmall drinke once eue- 55
ry day, for the ſpace of fowre or fiue dayes: is a very good re-
medy for them that are bruſed through falling, or otherwaies.

VVHen the Sunne in the day tyme, and the Moone in the 56
night, in an Natiuitie is corporally conuinct with any e-
uill Planet: the childe that is then borne will be blinde. And if

this be in an Angle, or if the Lord of the Ascendent be with them, then they will be blind in their youth. And if the said light so Infortunate be not in an Angle, nor with the Lord of the Ascendent: then such will be blinde in their age. Iatromat. Guat. Ryff.

56 THree Naples made in the vigill of the Natiuitie of Saincte Iohn Baptist, called Midsomer Eue, and driuen in so deepe, that they cannot be seene, in the place where the partie doth fall that hath the falling sicknes, and naming the sayde parties name while it is a doing, doth dryue away the disease quite. Which Mizaldus writes of the reporte of one that proued it.

57 IF you will presently turne Wine into Vineger, cast therein Salt with Pepper, mixt with sowre leuen, and it will performe it quickly. Mizaldus.

58 THe roote of Uaruayn hanged at the necke of such as haue the Kings Euill: it brings a marueilous and an vnhoped helpe. Which is Venus herbe, that hath power of the necke: because of Taurus the Bull, being her house. Mizaldus.

59 WHosoeuer falles sicke in that peere wherein there is an Eclipse, and the Significrs of the said Eclipse be in the Ascendent of the Natiuitie of him that so falles sicke, or in the Ascendent of his Reuolution, or in the place of his Hileeh, or of the Significr of his Lyfe. That disease then taken, will be very perillous and deathly. Mizaldus cum alijs.

60 GEese, Ducks, and other water fowles, helpes the ir diseases with wall Sage, Hens with Withwind, Geese with Hartch, the Crane with Squinant, the Panther with Hans dung, the Boores with Iuie, the Hartes with Arthechokes, the Dogs with Grasse. Also Plynie sayth: that the smell of Crabbes will kill Bees, especially: if one seeth them nye vnto their Hiues. For they abhorre stinking smelles. Therefore they followe them fiercely that smelles of stinking oyntments.

61 If

If children eate Raisins fasting, that haue woorms without any other meate, it will kill and auoyde the woormes. For as bitter things are noysom vnto them: euen so is sweete things. For with the ofte eating of sweete thinges, it makes them to swell and brust. 61

If the tender hornes of young Buckes, that is couered with a thyn heary Skinne, be cut in peeces, and then put into a newe potte well couered, and set in an Ouen or other place that is hot: whereby the same may be made in powder, and some of the same giuen with Pepper and Myrrhe, to them that are tormented with the Collick, in good wine: it will helpe them marueilously of the same disease. Scribonius Largus. 62

Pelletory of the Wall stamped, and so layde to the Coddes, and vnder the Nauell. And so vsed fowre or fiue times, helpes the Collicke, and the paines of the Bladder and Coddes. A thing often proued. 63

They will be diseased in the Splene, in whose Natiuitie the Moone is Lady of the first house, being Infortunate of Saturne. Or if the Lorde of the Ascendent be Infortunate in the seuenth house: or if Saturne be Lorde of the Ascendent, and Infortunate of Mars: or if Saturne be infortunate by any meanes vnder the earth. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff. 64

Goordes, Peares, Apples, Quinses, Cytrins, Wardens, or such like fruite: whereon you desire to haue some pictie, or other forme on the outside. If when they haue cast the flowers, and begings to haue any forme or proportion: enclose them within some wood, or other thing of stone, or of any other thing, and within of what forme you list: and tye the same fast about the sayd fruite. But make not the sayd instrument on the inside bigger, then the fruite will be within it. And when you thinke that the fruite is full rype: take the same with the fruit in it from the tree, and the fruite will bee of that fashion and forme as you desire. Mizaldus. 65

66 It

66 IT is sayde that Alphons King of Castile, gaue to certaine Mathematicians a hundreth thousand peeces of golde: which were called or sent for out of Araby, Africke, and other places, for the making and framing of the Astronomical Tables (which shewes the continuall course and place of the Starres and Planets) which worke is to be had euery where through his great liberalitie, to his perpetuall praise.

67 GAlbanum made softer, and spread vpon a lynnen clothe, and so applyed and layde vppon a Plague sore: if the disease bee curable, it will so stick and cleaue to the same, that it cannot bee pluckt away: vnlesse it bring away the roote of the sore with it. But if the disease be incurable, it will cleaue to it. Arnold. de villa noua.

68 THe litle Sparow hath a strength and vertue worthy of great maruaile. For if the Sparowe be condyte or well powdered with salt, and eaten rawe, it doth expell and driue forth the stone, by the vrine, and cures the disease so perfectly: that the same shal neuer breed againe. The Sparowes may be condite very well, if when their fethers be pluckt off: that then they be powdred and couered well with salt, and so dryed and eaten: if you haue many Sparowes, they may be sodden as other byrds be. And also they may bee burned in a pot close couered with the fethers and all: and the powder of one of them so burned with a little Pepper and Sinamon, may be geuen to them that are grieued with the Stone. There be which do condite them (their fethers being pluckt off a lyue) with Salt, which is better. Some doe eate them rosted whole, so that they cast nothing away of them but their fethers. They that willl knowe more hereof: let them take counsayle of Ætius, and Paulus Egeneta. Mizaldus.

69 IF any will make their hands white, let them mixe the dunge of Sparowes in warme water, and wash them therewith: or let them seeth the rootes of Nettels in that water, and therewith wash there handes. Proued.

17 Æliquus

ÆLiquus writes, that the quilles or pennes of an Eagle, mixt with the quilles or pennes of other Fowles or Birdes, doth consume or waste them with their odour, smell or ayre. 70

THe rootes of Lillies sodden in water, doth take away the redness of the face if certaine mornings and euenings, the same be washt and rubbed therewith. This hath bene often proued. 71

BEastes that bee stubborne or wilde, and also Horses that will wince or kicke, or otherwise be vnruly: will suffer themselues to bee dyest, or els to bee shod. If you put into one of their eares a little round Flint stone, and then holde the eare hard with your hand, and it will make them quiet, though they be fierce. But if you put into either eare one, you shall haue them as milde as a Sheepe. Mizaldus had this as proued, of one of the King of Navarres Stable. 72

ANy stones will easely be made soft, if you lay them all night in the hote bloud of an Oxe, the fat of a Wether, and strong Vineger mixt together. Iohan. Baptista porta, de Magia Naturali As Mizaldus writes. 73

APples that are frosen, if they be put or cast into colde water, and suffered to lye therein a while: will come to their owne nature againe. For thereby all their frosen congealing will bee resolued. Lemnius. 74

WHen you see the Mulberie tree begin to bud, then thinke that the chief cold is past. Plinius, as Mizaldus affirmes. 75

TO seperate gold from siluer, do thus. Annoynt the siluer that is guilted with the Oyle of Linseede, and sprinckle thereon the powder of Roch Allom, and salt Armoniacke mixt together: which being well heated in the fire, quench in water: and the seperate gold wil remaine therin. Mizaldus had this of a cunning Goldsmith. 76

AGreene Iasper stone hanged at the necke, doth helpe and strengthen the stomacke, and the mouth of the stomacke very 77

well. Which Galen affirmes by the report of Mizaldus. If they be hanged like a cheyne about the necke: so that the same stones do touch the mouth of the stomacke.

78 IF the head of a Woolfe bee hanged in a Doouehouse, neither Cats, Wesels, nor any thing that will hurt the Pigions, will enter therein, Rasis & Albertus.

79 THey are like to haue paines or diseases in their Lightes, or Lungs: or will haue the Tysicke, or bee short breathed: that haue in their Natiuitie, the Moone in the Angle of the earth, (which is the fourth house) in coniunction with Mars or Saturne, or is Infortunate by them. And likewise if Venus be the Ladie of the sixt house, and Infortunate in a fierie signe. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff.

80 IF you stampe Hariffe a little, and lay it in fayre spring water for the space of xxiiij. howers, and then wash any sore or scabbie place therewith: it will heale it wonderfully. This hath bene often proued to be true.

81 A Precious and a proued medicine for the Stone. Seethe in white Wine, Tyme and Parcely very well, then streyne it, and into a good draught thereof, haue a spoonefull of white sope; and giue it to them that are grieued with the Stone: and it will make them make water with speede.

82 THe great number of Spyders doe foreshewe, that the Sommer following will be pestiferous and plaguie. Mizaldus.

83 THere were seene two Brethren at one birth in Austria, that if they did set the sides of their bodies towards gates or doores that were lockt, the locks would then open. Iohannes Langius.

84 CArduus benedictus stamped, and then well sodden with sewet or Swines grease, Wine and Wheate flowre, vntill it be like an oyntment: is an excellent medicine for sores and vlcers whatsoeuer. Yea, though the bones there with be bare; but

you must annoynt the sores twise euery day, washing first the corruption from the sores, with white Wine. Arnoldus.

SAint Austine reportes that he did heare whiles he trauelled in Italie, that certaine women was transformed into young Beasts of certaine trauellers, by the eating of Cheese, that they might carrie their burthens. 85

TAke one handfull of Mugwoort, and seethe it in sweete oyle Oliffe, vntill the third parte of the Oyle bee consumed: then annoynt therewith any parte that is tormented or pained with the Gowte, and the paine thereof will be quickly gone or put away. This is an experiment of a Kings Surgeon, against the Gowte of the feete and the hands. Mizaldus. 86

IT is found by obseruation, that Rats and Dormise, wil forsake old and ruinous houses, three moneths before they fal: for they perceiue by an instinct of nature, that the ioynts and fastning together of the postes and timber of the houses, by little and little will bee loosed: and so thereby that all will fall to the grounde. Plinius, & Lemnius. 87

IF one bleede on the right side of the nose, bowe and presse hard the parties right little finger that bleedes: if on the left side, then the little finger in like case: for therewith the bleeding will cease. This is a common and proued remedie. Mizaldus. 88

IF you giue halfe a scruple (which is the weight of xii. Barly cornes) of pure Currell, made first in fine powder, with ye nurse milke, to a childe that is newly borne, before it taste any other thing: the same child shall neuer haue the Falling sicknesse. Arnoldus de villa noua. 89

ONe Baldus of Trydent, Doctor of both Lawes, as he was playing with a little Whelpe of his owne, the same did bite him a little in the nether lip, who being ignoraunt that his sayd Dogge was infected with madnesse: he himselfe within fower moneths after, became mad, and at the last beeing past remedie 90

did dye miſerably. Andreas Matheolus, in diaſcoride. Which let them marke and conſider that haue ſuch pleaſure in litle puppits. Mizaldus.

91 WHoſoeuer is tormented with the Sciatica, or the Gowte: let them take an herbe called Spretegraſſe, and ſtampe it, and lay a little therof vpon the griefe: but put vpon it a Cockle, or a Walnut ſhell, and tye ſomething on it, that the herbe be not remoued: and within ſixe or eight howers at ꝑ moſt, it will make a great bliſter on the ſame place. Then lay a Clot leafe, or els a Woort leafe on the ſame: but firſt let the water out of the bliſter with a pinne, and it will drawe out all the water that cauſeth the paine or griefe. This helpt one that was pained therwith twentie yeres.

92 BOetius after Oppianum doth affirme, that Belles couered with the ſkinne of a Woolfe, doe drowne the ſounde of other Belles that are couered with the ſkinne of a Lambe.

93 PUt two or moe quicke Miſe in a long or deepe Earthen pot, and ſet the ſame nye vnto a fire made of Aſh wood: and when the pot begins to waxe hot, the Miſe therein will chirpe or make a noyſe: whereat all the Miſe that are nye them will runne towards them, and ſo will leape into the fire, as though they ſhould come to helpe their pooze impriſoned friends or neighbours. The cauſe whereof Mizaldus aſcribes to the ſmoke of the Aſh wood.

94 IF you ſeethe the dregges or mother, or ſome of Oyle, to the halfe: and therewith annoynt the bottome, corners, and feete of any Cheſt or Preſſe, the cloathes that you lay therein, ſhall neuer be hurt with Mothes. So that it bee dryed before you put therein your cloathes. M. Varro, and Cato.

95 IF one aſke the Aſtrologian, which part of his life is like to be the moſt fortunate. Let him giue the firſt quarter of his life to the Aſcendent: the ſecond quarter of his life to the tenth houſe: the third quarter to the ſeuenth houſe: and the fowerth parte of his life, to the fowerth houſe. And marke in which of them there

is

is fortunate Planets, and the part Fortune, and the Moone free from Infortunate Planets, and not combust. Iudge that, that parte of the life is or will be most fortunate. Haly Abenragel.

96 IF you would not haue heares to growe, plucke them first vp by the rootes, then vse to rub the same place with Aqua fortis diuers times, a little at once: and it will stay the heare from growing there any more. A woman told me this for a great secrete.

97 MAke a plaister of Potters clay mixt with Vineger, and the white of an Egge: and apply it to the Coddes of him that bleedes at the nose, and streight wape his bleeding will staye or ceale. This is a sure proued medicine, and an excellent secrete.

98 GIue to a woman, that suspects her selfe to bee with childe, at night when she goes to bed, a cloue of Garlike to eate: and if she feele any sauour thereof in the morning when she riseth, then shee is not with childe. If shee feele no sauour thereof, then she is with childe. This I had out of an old written Booke.

99 THey will haue weake or feeble hearts, or will be much giuen to sounding: in whose Natiuitie the Sunne is Lorde of the first house, or Lorde of the parte of infirmitie, beeing impedite, or Infortunate. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff.

100 AN excellent and approued thing to make them slender, that are grosse. Let them eate three or fower cloues of Garlike, with asmuch of Bread and Butter euery morning and euening, first & last: neither eating nor drinking of three or fower howers after their taking of it in the morning, for the space of fortetene daies at the least: and drinke euery day three good draftes of the decoction of Fennell: that is, of the water wherein Fennell is sod, and well strayned, fortetene daies after at the least, at morning, noone, and night. I knewe a man that was marueilous grosse, & could not goe a quarter of a mile, but was enforst to rest him a dosen times at the least: that with this medicine tooke away his grosnesse, and after could iourney very well on foote.

FINIS. Lib. 2.

1 Iue Egges layd in the euening, in strong and tarte Vineger, and taken out of the same the next morning: so that you perceiue their shelles therewith to bee something soft, els let thē lye longer therein: and then put or thrust them downe into the throate of a Horse that hath ꝑ cough, his tongue being holden all that while out of his mouth, will helpe him perfectly of the same.

2 THe Turtle Doue hath such a loue one to an other being makes, that when one of them is dead: the other will neuer after haue any other make. Aristot.

3 IF one aske the Astrologian, which parte of the Land or Countrey is best for him. Or if one would go out of ꝑ place he dwels in, to dwell in an other, and doth aske into what quarter or parte were best for him to goe. Marke in what part of the Heauens, the good Planets be, from his Ascendent, and iudge that, that parte where they are found is best for him: but consider that from the degree ascending, to the beginning of the tenth house, is for the East parte: and from the Cuspe of the tenth house, to the beginning of the seuenth house, is for the South parte: and from the Cuspe of the seuenth house, to the beginning of the fourth house, is for the West parte: and from the Cuspe, or beginning of the fourth house, to the Cuspe of the Ascendēt, is for the North part. Haly Abenragel. And as these quarters and partes are good to remoue vnto, where the good Planets are placed: euen so those quarters where euill Planets are placed, are euill to dwell in.

4 A Certaine woman, a Florentine, was so pulled and griped in her stomacke with such torments, that no Phisitions could helpe:

helpe: which woman of a ſodaine, did vomite long and crooked nayles, needles of braſſe, with waxe, and lumpes of heare: and at laſt ſhe auoyded out of her mouth, a great fleſhie peece, ſuch a one as a Gyaunt could not ſwallow. The Author hereof is Beniuenius de admirandis morborum cauſis. But he ſayth, that the ſayd woman was poſſeſt of a wicked ſpirite. Mizaldus. (Which I beleeue was done by the Deuill.)

PLinie reporteth, that men in auncient tyme, did faſten vpon the gates of their Townes, the heads of Woolues: thereby to put away Witchery, Sorcery, or Enchauntment. Which many Hunters obſerues, or doe at this day: but to what vſe they knowe not. 5

A Mowle or Woont encloſed in an earthen pot: if you ſet then the powder of Brimſtone on fire, ſhe will call other Mowles or Woonts to helpe her, with a very mourning voyce. Mizald. 6

IF you take an Oake Apple from an Oake tree, and open the ſame, you ſhall finde a little worme therein: which if it doth flye away, it ſignifies warres: if it creepe, it betokens ſcarcenelle of Corne: if it runne about, then it foreſhewes the Plague. This is the Countrymans Aſtrologie: which they haue long obſerued for trueth. Mizaldus. 7

IF a man bee ſicke, marke his eyes when he ſleepeth: for if any white thing appeare betwixt the eye lids, and the patient haue no great laxe, nor receiued any Purgation before: it is a terrible and deadly ſigne. Aphor. Hippocr. 8

WHoſoeuer is troubled with the Cough, or ſhortneſſe of breath: let them drinke a good draft ſomething warmed, of this following, thriſe euery day firſt and laſt, and one houer after dinner, for the ſpace of ſeuen or eight daies: and it will helpe them (God willing) for it is an excellent and often proued thing. Take of the rootes of Enulacampana, cut in ſmall peeces, of Hyſop and Penirpal, and alſo of good ſcraped Liquorice, of each two handfull. Seethe them all in a gallon of pure and fayre wa- 9

ter,

ter, vntill the water come to one pottell, then streyne it well, and keepe it in a cleane vessell, close stopt or couered, and vse it as is before sayd.

10 SOpe mixt with a little Salt, healeth perfectly a Fellon, Uncome, or other sore or swolne finger, with speede. I know that this hath beene well proued.

11 THe white of an Egge well beaten and mixed with the powder of Masticke, helpes chapt handes: if they bee annoynted therewith.

12 MOuseare, any maner of way ministred to Horses: brings this helpe vnto them, that they cannot be hurt whiles the Smith is shooing of them. Therefore it is called of many, Herba clauorum, the herbe of nayles. Mizaldus.

13 IF a Firre trée be touched, withered, or burned with Lightning: it signifies, that the Maister or Mistresse thereof shall shortly dye. Seruius.

14 GAlen sayth, that he hath found by experiences, (following the opinions of many) when any shall fall sicke, and the Moone then bee in the signe wherein a good Starre (or Planet) was found in the time of his birth, without doubt he shall escape from such sicknesse. If in the place of an euill Starre (or Planet) he will not escape. Iohannes Taysnier.

15 SEethe the leaues of an Oake, and the middle rinde thereof in water, and wash the head that is sore, or full of Pustules therewith: and it will helpe it presently. This hath bene often and wel proued.

16 GAniuetus sayth, that in the yere of our Lord. 1418. the xxiiii. day of August, before fower a clock at after noone, in the hower of Saturne: A certaine Priest called Iohannes Morterius, did aske him for a certaine brother of his, which was sicke: what should be the end of his disease, death or health? Who after he had erected the celestial figure therfore, espying Mars within one de-

gre

gree of the Ascendent in a moueable signe, beholding also the parte fortune of a quartile aspect, with diuers other testimonies & euill signes. And also Mercurie being the Lord of the house of ꝑ Moone, in ꝑ eight house, both Retrograde & Combust. Judge that the partie would bee madde, and so dye within a day after: which the messenger did declare vnto his friends, and to the Maister of him that was sicke, beeing his brother. Which happened so. For about fowre of the clocke the next morning, hee was so frantick, that he had lyke to haue killed his Maister and others. But they were preserued through Gods speciall gift. And after being close in a Chamber, did breake a post, and so cast him selfe headlong downe, and dyed.

THe roote of Pelletter of Spaine, chewed betweene the teeth a good whyle: will purge the heade and gummes verie well, and fasten the teeth. So that it wil helpe the head ache and tooth ache: if it be vsed fowre or fiue times in a day, two or three dayes together. It is very true and often proued. 17

MAke that, that is shorne from Scarlet, into powder by dying it at the fyre, or in an Ouen, and then giue to the partie that hath the blouddy flure to drinke: halfe a spoonefull thereof in red wine. Vse this fiue or sixe tymes, and it will helpe him, or her shortly: and certaynlie (God willing.) This is well proued. 18

THe gall of a Partriche, annointed once in a month on the Artyres of the temples of the head: So that it may penetrate and sincke in, doth profite very much for the confirming of the memory. Simeon Sethi. 19

IF the tayle of a Woolfe be buried or put in the ground of any Towne or Villedge: no Woolfe will enter in that Towne or Villedge. Rasis. 20

ALbertus makes mention of a Well, that whatsoeuer is throwen into the same: is turned into a stone. Whereof proofe was made by Frederick the first, who: because he would not be 21

deceiued, he threw into the same one of his gloues, whereto first he put wax and sealed it with his owne Ring, and the one halfe of the gloue which was vnder the water, became stone: the other part about the water remayned as it was before.

22 IF one go to any body, and doth aske them, being learned in Astrologie, whether he shall find him or speake with him, or not. Marke the Lorde of the seuenth house, whom if thou finde in an Angle: say that he is at home. If in a Succedent house, then he is nye home. And marke if betwene the Lord of the Ascendent, & the Lord of the seuenth house, there be any application, or if there be any Planet beholding the seuenth house, and carries the light of the one to the other, or that doth ioyne their two lights, and it be thus: then tell him that he shall finde him. If not, then he shal not. Haly Abenragel. Which is true, so that the partie doth go to his Wife, or to his enemie, or to any other common person. But according to Guido Bonatus: if he go to a king, or to his master: then you must take the tenth house, and the Lord thereof: if to a Priest, a Prelate, or a Bishop: then you must consider of the ninth house, as Haly biddes you. Or by the seuenth house: if to your sonne or daughter, then the first house: if to your Father, the fourth house: if to your brother, then you must iudge as before, by the third house. And so of the rest, according to the significations of euery house. Wherefore the learned in Astrologie are not ignorant: and this is a very true rule throughly and many times obserued. And the Lord of the seauenth house, or the house, that the partie trauels vnto, doth signifie, bee in a Cadent house: then the partie is farre from home, so that hee is not like to speake with him.

23 MAny haue proued that a Saphire tied to the Artier, doth put away the heat in an ague. And the same stone borne against thy heart, doth preserue the bearer thereof from the Plague, and from venemous things. Rasis & Albertus. And other.

24 IF one that hath eaten Garlike or Coominseede, breath on the face of a woman that is painted, the cullour will vanish away straight

straight, if not: then her cullour remaynes as it did before. Lang.

THe leaues of an Elme tree, or of a Beach tree falling before their time: doth foreshewe or betokens a murrian, or death of Cattell. Cardanus. 25

TYberius Cæsar, (who was Emperour of Rome when Christ suffered, when hee awaked out of sleepe: did see in the darke as Cats do. Suetonius. 26

WHosoeuer eateth two Walnuts, two Figs, twentie leaues of Rew, and one graine of Salt, all stampt and mixt together, fasting: shalbe safe from poyson and plague that daye. Which Antidote King Mithridates had vsed so much, that when he drunke poyson purposely to kill him selfe: it could not hurt him. Plinius. 27

IF you shall encloase seedes of diuers kindes, either in waxe, or in some other fast matter, made something thinne or small, shooting out of length, (that is:) as long as you would haue the same to growe, and then putting the same in the ground well dunged: a marueylous hedge will spring thereof. This is the workemanship and experiment of the Kings Gardiner. Mizaldus. 28

THe Elephants haue sence and vnderstanding next vnto man, and it seemes they knowe, and keepe the course of the Starres: for at the chaunge of the Moone they breake downe bowes from the trees, and holdes them, then mouing them vp and downe, and they are maruelous docible. Gellius, and Plinie hath left it witnessed by Mutianus that was thrise Consull, also Plutarch: that an Elephant did write the Greeke Letters. And Ælianus sayth, that an Elephant did write all the Latten Letters in order, with other thinges incredible. 29

GRind Mustard with Vineger, and rub it wel and harde on the plants or soles of the feete: and it will helpe and quicken forgetfull persons. Petrus Hispanus. 30

31 A Moſt notable and proued water, to clarifie the dimnes of the eyes, or ſight, doth followe. Take the iuyce of Fennell, of Celendine, of Rewe, and of Eibright, of each two ounces: Honny one ounce and a halfe, Aloes, Tutie, and Sarcacoll, of eache halfe an ounce: the gall of a Capon, Chickin, or Cocke, two dramms: Nutmegs, Cloues, and Saffron, of each one dram, Sugar candie, ſixe dramms: Put all into a Lymbeck of glaſſe, and diſtill it: and put of this water into your eies once in the day, two or three drops at a tyme: And there can not bee a more precious thing for the eyes then this. I knowe it by proofe, and therefore I am the bolder bath to mayde it, and publiſh it abroade to the great comfort of other.

32 The three ſcore and thirde yere of ones age, is counted to be a daungerous and perillous tyme: for that it doth paſſe ſeldome without daunger of life, or without ſome other great miſfortune. As it is obſerued in many examples. Hereof Auguſtus Cæſar, (as Gellius reporteth) was maruellous glad, that he had eſcaped that yere of his age. The cauſe may be, that the ſeuenth yere, and the ninth yeere (being Anni climacterici & critici, which are Judiciall yeres) multiplied together: makes the ſayd number of. 63. This Mizaldus deſcribes.

33 Seeth Iuie Berries in Vineger, or in White wine: and when they be well ſodde, ſuppe of the ſame hot licour: and when it is colde ſpitte it out, and ſuppe more thereof. Whoſoeuer doth thus, it helpeth the toothe ache.

34 They in whoſe Natiuitie Venus is impedite or infortunate of Saturne: Are like to haue paynes or griefes in their ſtones, eſpecially, if ſhe be in the Aſcendent. And likewiſe, if Venus be with Mars in the eight houſe: or if the Moone Venus and Mars bee coniunct, or in the euill aſpect of Saturne. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff.

35 Whoſoeuer is lame, and can neither goe nor ſtyre their ioints: Let them take of good Aqua Compoſita, and oyle

of

of Roses, of either a like much, mixe them both together, and annoynt the the grieued place therewith morning and euening, vntill he be well. (Which will be within a while after) but rubbe the place with warme Cloathes well before. A thing often proued.

WHosoeuer hath Mars in the Horoscope, or the Ascendent, at the time of his birth: certainly, he will haue a speciall scarre or marke in his face. Pto. Which I haue tried in many, and yet neuer haue found it false. 36

THe circles of Cart wheeles, emptie Carts, and the combe on a Cocks head: doe maruelously feare a Lyon, (being a most hardy, or fierce beast:) but of all things he feares fires, Torches light, or fire brands. Plinius, Ælianus & alij. 37

THat Pigions be not hūted or killed of Cats, at the windowes and euery passage, and at euery Pigions hole, hang or put litle haunches of Rewe: for Rewe hath a maruellous strength against wilde beasts. (As Didimus doth say.) 38

IF the tayle of a Woolfe be hanged in a house, no Woolfe will enter therein: neither any Flyes will flie into the same. Rasis & Alb. 39

IF a mad man vse to laugh, it is a laudible signe: but if he bee verie sadde, it is perillous. Aphor. Hippocratis. 40

THis medicine following, will procure a good stomacke to meate. Take three drams of good Sinamon, one dramme of Mastick, one dram of the parings of Pomegranets, and halfe a dram of Galingale, and stampe all these together, and temper it with clarified Honny: and then vse to eate as much of thereof, as a Nut euery day, during ten dayes, fasting: and it will procure a good stomacke, and also preserue and keepe the same from any euill humors to breede therein. This is an excellent medicine, and often proued, and easie to be made. 41

42 IF you marke where your right foote doth stand at the first time that you doe heare the Cuckoo: and then graue or take vp the earth vnder the same, wheresoeuer the same is sprinckled about: there will no fleas breede. Plynie by Mizaldus report. And I knowe that it hath bene proued true.

43 TO make the counterfeat Mandrag, which hath beene sold by deceiuers, for much money: Do thus as followeth. Take the great double roote of Bryonie, newly taken out of the grounde, and with a fine sharpe knife, frame the shape of a Man or Woman of the same, with his stones and Cods, and other members therto. And when it is cleane done, picke all these places with a sharpe steele, as the head, the eye browes, the chin, and the priuities, and put into the saide holes the seedes of Myllet, or any other that brings forth litle small rootes, that do resemble heairs: (which Leeke seedes will doe very well) or els Barly, after this put it in the ground, and let it bee couered with earth, vntill it haue gotten vpon it a certayne little skin: and then thou shalt see a monstruous Idoll, and heairie, which will become the parts well: if it be workmanly, or cunningly made, or figured. Mizaldus. Another trim way for the like, is in the naturall and artificiall conclusions, Englished by Thomas Hill.

44 WHosoeuer annoints his feete or hands, with the grease of a Woolfe: he shal not be hurt with any cold of his hands, or feete so annointed. Mizaldus.

45 FIue leaued grasse, through Iupiters force, doth resist venim or poyson. Whereof, if one leafe twise euery day, morning and euening be drunke with wine: It is sayd to put away the Quotidian ague. Three leaues the Tercian ague. And fowre leaues the Quarten ague. Marcilius Ficinus.

46 IF in the beginning of the sickneſſe, or at the time of asking of the question for the sicke: the Lorde of the Ascendent, and the Moone, be in the fourth or eight house, Combust or Cadent, or coniunct with the Lorde of the eight house: they giue a certaine testimo-

teſtimony of death. And if one of them onely, that is the Lorde of the Aſcendent or the Moone be ſo, it is a teſtimony of death: as is before ſayd. Iohan. Ganiuet.

VAruein ſtampt and ſtreyned with Wine, water, or bineger, and then geuen to a woman that trauels, or is in her labour, and can not be deliuered: it cauſeth ſpeedy deliueraunce. Trotula de paſsionibus mulierum. And Gysbertus affirmes the like, if it be drunke with water. 47

A Straunge medicine and a rare ſecrete, for conſuming the web in the eye: oftentimes proued. Take nine little wormes with many feete, of ſome called Swine liſe, (if they be touched, they become round as a button, they are to bee found betweene the barke and the wood of old Timber or Trees:) ſtampe them with a little iuyce of Woodbinde, or Betony, then ſtreyne the ſame well: and let the partie that hath the web in his eye, drinke it in a morning ſomething warmed. Do thus three mornings together, and it will cure it perfectly, (God willing.) This was told me for a very trueth, by one that had proued it diuers times. 48

THis that followeth is a ſpecial medicine for them þ ſwoonds, or are faint at the hart. Take Roſemarie, Sage, Betony, and Margeroin, of eache one handfull, and ſeeth them in a gallon, or more of fayre water, till halfe the water be conſumed: then take away the hearbes, and put to the ſayde water a good pint of Hony, and then ſkimme it well, and then put thereto an ounce of Stycados, tyde in a fayre Linnen cloath, and let it ſeeth a litle while, and then take it out of the ſayd water, and then put thereto one ounce of Synamon, three quarters of an ounce of Nutmegs, and as much of Ginger in powder: And vſe to dringe a good draught thereof twyſe euery day ſomething warme, firſt and laſt: for the ſpace of ſixe or ſeuen dayes: And then it helpes perfectly. 49

THat Childe will bee deaffe, that is borne when Mercurie is Lord of the ſixt houſe, and Infortunate by an euill aſpect with Saturne, 50

Saturne, chiefly: if he bee in the first house. Likewise, they will haue great impediment in their hearing: in whose Natiuitie, Iupiter and Saturne bee both impedite or Infortunate aboue the earth. That is: if they be Retrograde, or Combust in euill places. Iatro.

51 THey that haue any paines, or swelling in the throate: let them take a Iewes eare, (which is to be had at the Apothecaries) and lay it to steepe in Ale, a whole night, and let them partly drinke a good draught thereof euery day, once or twise, vntill they perceiue themselues amended. A proued thing.

52 A Straunge matter, and a thing followeth worthy of memorie. Whosoeuer hath the Kings Euill, and lookes vpon a certaine Byrde, called Galgulus, of a maruelous shape and quicke sight, by and by the same byrde doth drawe to her the pallowe vapors of choller, and heales the partie perfectly through a certain great benefite of nature. But where as through a secrete gift of nature she doth perceiue or smel ỳ diseased party to come towards her, she will close her eyes, and hyde her head vnder her wings, not that she doth enuie the parties health, or lothe to helpe him of his disease: But because she doth greatly feare the sharpnes of the humor, which the nerer the partie infected comes to her, the more it will paine her, and hee the more eased. Therefore they were wont to sell this Byrde to such as had this disease, in some close thing, or couered: least the partie should bee healed for nothing. The authors hereof are Hilodorus, Plutarchus, Ælianus, Suidas, and Plynie, with other. And Kirannides, and after him Albertus reporter: that if this Byrde refuse to looke vpon the diseased partie, it is a token that he shal dye thereof. But if he looke euen vpon him, she drawes the disease to her selfe, and then by and by or soone after, (she flying against the Sunne,) doth vomit it out of her. And thus shee doth both cure the sicke partie, and deliuer her selfe from the same, through a certaine marueilous benefite of Nature. But learned men doe much dissent in taking of this Birde. Plinie contends that it is Icterus, some do thinke that it is Chloreus, or Chlorio, which the French men

calles

calles Lorion and Loriot. The best parte of the Phisitions defends that it is Charadrius: some affirmes that is Oriolus: Others say that it is Galbulus, or Galbula, or Chloris: which Gesner likes not. And Mizaldus leaues it to the iudgement of the Doctors, or learned, vntill experience shall trye the trueth thereof. Mizaldus in suis Mirabilius seu arcanis.

53 ORpheus and Archelaus affirmes, by the reporte of Plinie: that if the lippes of them bee smeared with mans bloud, that are fallen of the Falling sickenesse, by and by they will be deliuered from the traunce or fit: or if their great toes be then next pulled or pincht.

54 THe inwarde rinde of a Cherrie tree, stamped and streyned, and the sayd iuice put into a litle white Wine warmed, and then giuen to drinke to them that haue the stone: or can not make water, it auoydes the grauel or stone, and makes them to make water presently. Use it three or fower tymes.

55 ONe may make beyond sea Azure, as followeth, and counterfeyt it very well. Take common Azure, and beate or stampe it well with Vineger; and annoynt therewith a thin plate of pure siluer, and put the same ouer a vessell full of wine: which set ouer hote ashes and coales, and let it be moued and stirred, vntill it be like beyond sea Azure. This is the best way. Mizaldus affirmes that he had this out of an old written Booke.

56 IF you doe put Quicksiluer into a pot amongst seething or hot Pease, the Pease will leape out of the pot: except the brim or mouth of the pot be to high, or the fire to small. Mizaldus sayth, that this is proued.

57 BArly halfe sod, giuen to Hennes to be eaten, makes them lay often, & their Egs to be greater. This is affirmed for trueth.

58 IF any doubt, or feare any thing what soeuer it bee, and aske thee hauing knowledge in Astrologie thereof: marke and consider the Lord or Almuten of the Ascendent, whom if thou dost

finde pure and safe from infortunes, and he beholding the Ascendent, the feare is needlesse. For no harme shall happen according to the feare. Haly Abenragel.

59 SAuery beaten and sodden in Vineger, and layd in manner of a plaister, to the hinder parte of the head: doth merrily awaken those that are heauy with sleepe.

60 HEre followeth the making of a pleasaunt Dyle of Cloues. Take of Cloues one pound, which beate to powder in a brasen Morter: then ad thereto three pound of Almonds scraped and beaten in a Morter: and when they bee well mixed together, sprinkle thereon fower ounces of the best white Wine: letting it so lye in a masse, for the space of eight dates at the least: after that stampe the whole ouer againe, and then put it into an newe Earthen pan, which beate ouer the fire so long, that you cannot suffer your hand in it: then put it vp into square bagges, & wring the same hard in a Presse, vntill all the whole substaunce of the Dyle be come.

61 TAke a Frogge, and cut her through the middest of the backe with a knife, and take out the Liuer, and foulde it in a Colewoort leafe, and burne it in a newe Earthen pot well closed: and giue the ashes thereof vnto him or her, that hath the Falling sickenesse to drinke with Wine, and it will helpe him. And if the partie be not healed at once: then doe so by an other Frogge, and so doe still, and without doubt it will heale him: if he vse it. This was tolde me for a sure experiment. And it is also affirmed by Petrus Hispanius.

62 A Wonderfull thing, passing all credite, chaunced in the Bishoppicke, or Dyoces of they of Eistettence, in Germany: but that it was seene of diuers credible witnesses. A certaine Husbandman there called Vlricke Neuceſſer, being tormented with cruell paines in one of his sides, sodainly tooke holde of a nayle that was vnder the skinne vnhurt: which cut by a Surgion, hee tooke out the nayle: yet for all that the paines did not

ceale,

craft. Wherefore the miserable man suspecting that there was no remedie to be had for his paine, but by death: he tooke a knife and cut his throate. And the third day after he beeing carried to burying, there was three present, one Eucharius, Rosenbader, of Wessemburge, and Iohn af Ettenstet Surgions, in the presence of many, which did cut & open the belly and mawe of the sayd dead Husbandman. Wherin was found (being marueilous and prodigious) a long and round peece of wood, fower knyues of Steele, partly sharpe, and partly nickt like a Sawe, and two sharpe Instruments of yron, that was longer then a spanne: and they had therein also, heare rowled together as it were a round Bowle or Ball. This was layd & put in his Sawe, by none other arte, but onely by the craft and subtiltie of the Deuill. This hath Iohannes Langius written in the first parte, of his medicinall Epistles. Epistol. 38 de prodigijs & præstigijs demonum in morbis. Mizaldus reporteth it also.

63 IN many Ponds, all the water and wood taken out, by and by Eeles doe breede: if rayne water come into them, for that with the dewe, they doe liue and are nourished. Aristo. Plutarch. And other.

64 IF the right knee of a Bull bee tyed with a broade bande, it will make him tame. Ælianus.

65 LEt the partie that bleedes, chawe the roote of a Mercle in his mouth, but swallowe it not downe: and without doubt the bloud will stench: for if one keepe it in his mouth, he can loose no bloud. Petrus Hispanius.

66 IF a mad man finde ease in sleeping, it is good: but if his rage encrease, it is to be feared. Hippocrates in suis Aphor.

67 IF the Lorde of the Ascendent or the Moone, or the Lorde of the first house, be Combust, or Retrograde, and the Lorde of the Ascendent bee in the eight house coniunct to Mars, or Saturne: the sicke must dye of that disease. Iohannes Ganiuetus: (But God can restore health past all hope.)

68 THis medicine following, doth marueilously breake winde in the belly. Take Comyn seede, Fennell seede, and Annis seede, of each a like much: beate them to powder, then let the the same in Wine, and drinke a good draft thereof first and last, fower or fiue daies together, and you shall finde a great helpe thereby: for it hath beene often proued to their great ease and comforte that tooke the same.

69 TAke a spoonefull of Aqua vitæ, and two spoonefull of the water of Arsemarte, and annoynt any arme therwith twise euery day, morning and euening: for the space of fiue or sixe daies at the most, and it will heale it forcuer. I had this out of an old written Booke.

70 HE will be weake in the act of generation, in whose Natiuitie Venus is ioyned with Saturne, especially in the tenth or eight house: or that the Moone is ioyned with Saturne, in an euil aspect of Venus: & if Saturne be in the sixt, or twelfth house, in a moyst signe. Infortunating Venus. Iatromath. Gaur. Ryff.

71 THis following is an excellent medicine for the stone. Seethe an handfull of Polly berries, in a pint of good Ale, till halfe the Ale be consumed: then streyne it, putting then a little Butter to it, and let the partie drinke thereof fiue or sixe spoonefull: and within halfe an houre after the partie will make water: (if euer any medicine will cause it.) This was sold me for a very true secrete.

72 THe learned & wise among the Persians affirme, that if Sage be putrified or ioyned to rot in Horse dung, whiles the Sunne and Moone doe both occupie the second face of Leo: thereon will breede a Birde like an Owsell, or black Birde: the ashes whereof being burned, and strowed or cast into a burning Lampe, will make the house seeme to be full of Serpents. Hermes.

73 IF the eares of Cattes bee clowed or cut off, it will make them keepe home the better. For that, then the water (which they can

not

not abyde) will myg into their eares being open. And if they bee
gelded, especially the male Cat, they will not onely bee more ta-
mer and fatter: but also thereby they wil raunge abroade the lesse.
Mizaldus.

IT is sayd that Cockles and Oysters, in great Thunders, doe 74
vomite and cast out their hearts. Wherepon many are found
in the Sandes. Mizaldus.

WHen any drawes nye towarde their death, and that their 75
members lacke blood and vitall heate: then Fleas and
Lise leaues them quite, or els drawes to that parte of the bodie,
where the sayd heate tarries the longest: which is in the hole in
the necke vnder the chinne, &c. This is a token that death is at
hand. Lemnius.

THe leaues of Walwoort sod with Wine, doth marueilously 76
mitigate the paines of the that are tormented with the gowt:
if they be applied to the place where the griefe or paine is. There
be that preferres & extolles with marueilous praises: The iuyce
expressed out of the leaues and rootes thereof, sodden with Wine
and May butter: and in the steede of a Liniment: annoynted still
on the grieued member. That is, three or fower times euery day.
Mizaldus learned this of one that proued it.

A Rush dried, and put into Wine, if there be any water therein 77
it drawes it to it. The Wine left alone, or together:) Which
is good and profitable for tryng of Wine. Mizaldus.

A Notable medicine to heale lame members, doth followe. 78
Take of Oyle Olive, Aqua vitæ, Oyle of Exetry, and of a
Beastes gall, of each a like much, mixe al together, and annoynt
the lame members therewith twise euery day, morning and eue-
ning, the space of a fortnight, beeing well rubbed before: and it
will helpe the same of a certaintie. An old woman in Worcester
shire, did helpe many therewith.

79 IF out of one pound of excellent Wine, with as much Salt as you can hold in your hand, and the Leese of pure Wine, you do distill a water: you shall finde that it will be the hottest water of all other. Mizaldus had this of a certaine Alchemist.

80 IT is sayd that Harts in Creete, being stroken with Darts enuenomed: doe eate of a certaine hearbe called Dittanie: and thereby the pricke or any other thing that stickes in them is driuen forth. Mizaldus.

81 THere was a certaine woman great with childe in Pago, not farre from Andernacus, a Towne of the Bishop of Cullen: desiring or longing to eate, or to feede on her husbands flesh, and although she loued him intirely, she killed him in the night, and being satisfied with the half of his flesh, she powdred the rest with Salt: but after when her great longing did cease, and that she did repent the deede: she did confesse it to her friends that sought for her husband. Iohannes Langius, in his medcinall Epistles. Therefore it is good for the husbands to take heede, whiles their wiues haue such inordinate longing vpon them.

82 MAny haue beene helped that haue had fowle and leprous faces, onely with the washing the same with distilled water of Strawberies: the Strawberies first put into a close glasse, and so putrified in Horse dung. Conradus Gesnerus.

83 IF at the time of the birth of any, Mercurie bee Occidentall from the Sunne, not vnder his light, or his beames: (except in Aries, or Leo) nor Retrograde: being then in any of the fower Angles, strong, and well affected: doth shewe that the childe then borne, shall be hye minded, strong, and famed for his strength, and liberalitie: and shewes also that he shall bee an Astronomer. For Mercurie Occidentall in Leo, is woont to make Astronomers. And Mercurie Orientall of the Sunne, and strong, doth shewe great knowledge, wisedome of handy workes, chiefly: if he bee with the Moone, or in the house of the Moone, that is Cancer:

and

and if he bee in a mooueable signe: it signifies inconstantnesse both of deede and minde. But in a fixed signe, inconstauncie. Taysnier.

PRimrose leaues stampt, and layd in the place that bleedeth, stencheth the bloud. This hath beene proued. 84

TAke blacke Sope, and almost as much of Ginger in powder, and mixe them well together: then annoynt therewith any Tetter or Ringworme euery day, for the space of fower or fiue daies together, and it will heale it certainly. Proued. 85

TAke Aloes Epatcum fower drammes, Vrionie, Masticke, Myrre, Alarrabaccha, Scamonie, of each a dramme: mixe the same made in powder, with the iuyce of Fennell, and a little clarified Honnie to preserue them: take a dramme thereof, which is the weight of three score and twelue Barly cornes at the most, early in the morning, and neither eate nor drinke of three or fower howers after: If they bee giuen nine daies together, they helpe marueilously: and they are very excellent for all maner of head ache, approued (though neuer so long rooted.) They purge all humors, they bring gladnesse, they are good for the eye sight, they preserue the minde, letting or hindering the hoarenesse of heares: they helpe the swimming of the head, and the Megrim, and heales the sounding of the eares. But to the weaker persons, giue the lesser quantitie. Make it in fiue or sixe litle round pilles or balles, and swallowe them one after an other at one tyme. They are proued to be very good. I found this in a very old written Booke. 86

IF Mercurie be impedite of Saturne in a childes Natiuitie, it doth hinder the tongue. But it is worse when they be corporally coniunct together, especially, in the Ascendent, or in the seuenth house, and in the same signe with the Sunne, (Mercurie being then Occidentall:) or if Mercurie bee aboue the earth corporally coniunct with Saturne, or els in an euill aspect of Saturne, and in a dumme signe called Signum mutum, and also is 87

Infortunate:

Infortunate: that is to say, in an euill place, Retrograde or com-
bust, and peregrent: That partie then borne, will haue great im-
pediment in his tongue, or els will be dum, and cannot speake.
Iatromath. Guat. Ryff.

88 IOhannes Langius an excellent Phisition sayth, that he heard it reported of certaine Horsemen of the Countrey Valentine, that they did see in Austria, a man, which with barking, and with swift running, contended and strued with Dogs, and was hunted of them vnhurt in the Woods.

89 THe eyes of young Swallowes being in the nest, picke with an needle or a pinne, and so made blinde: within fower or fiue dates after, they will see againe. Which is very true, for I haue proued it. But how they recouer their sight I knowe not: But diuers write, if their eyes be hurt, the olde Swallowes restores their sight againe with the iuyce of Celendine.

90 WHite Poppie and Henbane seede, a little stamped, and tempered with the white of an Egge, and layd to the fore-head: prouoketh sleepe. This hath bene often proued.

91 THis following will heale lame members. Seethe Rewe, and Rosemary, of each two handfulles, with common Ople, and Malmesey, of either one quart together, for the space of halfe an hower: then let the lame members be washt and bathed therewith, (but before the sayd member or grieued place must be well chafed with a hote cloath,) then when it is well bathed (which will be within halfe an hower) wappe and keepe the member or place so bathed with a Lambe skinne, (the wooll side inwarde:) and doe thus euery night before, or at his going to bedde, three weekes at the least, and hee will bee whole and sounde thereof. Doctor Owen helpt one herewith, and with none other thing, that could neither stande nor goe: but was very lame. They that sawe the proofe thereof tolde it to mee: which was and is a man of good credite.

92 It

IT was a heinous offence with the Egiptians, either willingly, or by chaunce to kill a Catte. And Diodorus tells a prette story thereof, least it might be thought to be a fable. In the time of Ptolomie, a league or amity beeing begun betweene him and the Romaines: A certaine Romaine then against his will, had killed a Cat: whereupon the Egiptians gathered together, and did beset the house where hee was, requiring to haue him to bee executed for his great offence, (no whit regarding the power of the Romaines, nor yet their league or friendshippe with them:) When, had not the King and Rulars beene, they would haue drawne him out of the house, and killed him. Diodorus. 92

TO keepe Yarnes, or any other thing made of Yron or Steele from rusting. Let the same be rubd ouer with Vineger mixt with Ceruse, or the marrowe of a Hart, (Which is farre better then Oyle,) and it will keepe them fayre and bright. 93

IF the Lord of the second house, be in the first house, and Fortunate (the child then borne, shall possesse Riches without labour. And by the nature of the Planet thou maist knowe whereby the riches will come. As if it be the Sunne, it will come to him by power, that is, the ritches will happen by helpe or fauour of great men: if Mars, then by waters, or by theft: if Saturne, of the enheritance of the dead: if Iupiter, of faith (religion) or of Masters of faith, (or of the lawe, and such like) appertayning to Iupiter: if Venus, by women: if Mercury, by learning, wisedome, or marchandize: if the Moone, by the workes of hands, or by iournеyes, but if the Lord of the second house (so placed) bee not fortunate, and an euill Planet beholding him, hee shall lose all his goodes. Tasnier. 94

A Notable oyle or medicine for the Gowte, and ioynt aches, very true and often proued. Take the iuyce of Sage, of Aqua vitæ, of oyle Debay, of Vineger, Mustard, and of a Beasts gall, of each a like much: put them all together into a great Blather, and chafe it well vp and downe with your hands, for the space of an howre and a halfe, and keepe it then to your vse, and annoynt 95

the grieued place therewith, euery morning and euening: and you shall find your selfe healed within a shorth time. This is a sure and often proued thing.

96 THis precious medicine following, both preserue and keepe them that takes it, safe from poyson or plague. Take of Iuniper berries two drams, of Earth of Lemnie, called of the Phisitions, Terre Lemnie, as much, & one scruple more, which is the weight of xviii. barly cornes. When you haue made them in fine powder, mixe them with Honny, and keepe it to your vse in a cleane vessel: giue as much thereof at one time as a Hassell nut, in three ounces of Aqua Mulsa (which is made with water and Honny, that is of one pound of Honny, and eight pound of water sodden and skimmed ouer an easie fyre: vntill the fourth part be consumed. This excellent Antidote did King Necomedes vse, when any did bid him to Banket, or any other cheare, that he did suspect. If there be no poyson taken before it, it will remayne quietly in the stomacke: but if there be any poyson, it will procure vomit: so that thereby the poyson and medicine will both come forth. Mizaldus.

97 A Notable thing to cause one to sleepe immediatly. Take of the iuyce of Henbane, of Lettes, of Plantein, of Poppie, of the leaues of Mandrag, of Iuie leaues, of Mulbery leaues, and of Hunlocke, of each one dram, of Opium, and of Iuie berries, of either as much: stampe the Iuie berries and the Opium together, and mixe the iuyces and them well together: then dyp a Spunge into the same, and let it drinke it all vp, and then lay the same Spunge in the Sun to dry: after lay the sayde Spunge to the parties Nose whome you would haue to sleepe, and he wil sleepe quickly. And when you will awake him, dippe another Spunge in Vinegar, and holde it to his nose and he will awake within a whyle after. This is an excellent thing and true.

98 BEware that nothing bind thy body harde, when thou bleedes, and then holde thy hand full of Shepheards Purse, and stedfastly

faſtly looke vp to the Sunne, and the bleeding will ceaſe. This is proued.

99 TO make a powder that will drawe out a toothe without any inſtrument. Take Spurge, Pelliter of Spaine, Smalledge the dung of a Rauen, or of a Crowe, Galbanum, the braine of Partreches, and alſo a Frogge, of each a like much: burne all theſe together in a newe Earthen pot, all to powder, and with a litle of the ſame powder touch the tooth that you would haue fall out: and doubtles within a quarter of an howre it will fall out. But you muſt take heede that you touche none other teeth therewith. This I had out of an old written booke, wherein was many excellent true things.

100 SEethe Wallowes and Red Nettles together in fayre water, and let the partie that is coſtyffe, or can not go to the ſtoole, ſit cloſe ouer the ſame, and reciue the fume thereof vp into his fundament: and it wil helpe him certainly, and ſpeedely, (God willing.) A thing often proued.

FINIS. Lib. 3.

Notable things.

1 MAke Dwale as followeth, which makes one to sleepe, whiles he be cut or burned by Cawterizing, as followeth. Take the gall of a Barrowe swine, or the gall of a Boze, the iuyce of Hunlocks three spoonefull, of the iuyce of wilde Neppe, three spoonefull, of the iuyce of Lettis, of the iuyce of Poppie, of the iuyce of Henbane, and Asell, of each three spoonefull: mixe them all together, and boyle them well, and doe them in a Glasen vessell well stopped, and put three spoonefulles thereof in a quarte of good wine or Ale, and mixe them well together: And let him that shalbe cut or Cowterized sit against a good fire, and giue him drink thereof till he fall a sleepe. This I had also out of an olde written booke. Use it warely, and proue it aduisedly: if you begin with a litle quantitie, you may encrease it when you will: but if you geue too much at once, you can not diminish it when you list.

2 They will bee hindered in their smell, or will haue diseases or griefes in their Noses: In whose Nativitie Mars and Venus are impedite aboue the earth. Iatromath.

3 DRye the rootes of red Nettles, and make them in powder, and drinke a spoonefull of the powder thereof in a draught of white Wine something warme, and it will breake the Stone though it be neuer so great, and that with speede. Use it euery day vntill the stone and grauell be all broken and consumed. A thing of small price and great vertue.

4 A Combe made of the right horne of a Ram, doth take away the head ache, beeing on the right side of the head: if the paine head be combed therewith. If the paine be one the left side of the

head,

head, then a combe made of the left horne of a Ram, doth take it away: if the pained head be combed therewith. This I had out of an old booke.

THebit the Philosopher, doth teach that to get the vertue of any Starre: you must make a Ring when the Moone doth behold happily by a Tryne or Sextile aspect (the same Starre placed in the mindes of the Heauens, or in the Ascendent: but the matter or substance of ꝑ Ring must be made of that mettall, that belongs to that Starre: and likewise an hearbe ascribed to the said Starre, must be included or put vnder that Ring. 5

DYppe a silken thread in the bloud of a Mowse, and then let the patient swallowe it that hath the Squynancie, or swellings, or paines in the throate, and it will helpe him. 6

THis folowing is a notable medicine for the Gowt. Take the roote of wylde Neppe, and the roote of the wild Docke, first sodden by themselues: they pare of the skinnes, and cut them into peeces and stampe them both together, as small as can be: then put thereto a quantie of Soote of a Chymney, and temper them with the milke of a Cowe that hath the heair of one cullour, then take vrine of a man that is fasting, and make a plaster thereof, and boyle al together, and as hot as the partie can suffer it, lay it to the place pained or grieued, and a day and a night without remouing, and then lay another plaster of the same to it, and let it lye thereto as long as the other. And doe thus nine times, and it will helpe him on warranties (God willing.) Proued. 7

IF Vron (that is made cleane or polished) be tincted or rubbed ouer with Aqua fortis, wherein the fylings, or skrapings of Bralle is dissolued: That Vron will haue the cullour of Bralle. Bap. Porta. 8

A Horse that castes, or holdes his Eares backward, for the most part is deaffe. And that Horse that doth not ney in the company of a great number of other Horses, is doom. Simonetta Cardinalis. 9

10 The best thing of all other to keepe Harnes, or any other thing made of yron or steele from rustines, is this. Stampe the fyling or dust of Lead, finely in a Leaden or Yron Morter, putting thereto a litle Dyle of Spike, (which besides makes it smell trimly) and therewith rubbe ouer the Harnes or any other thing as is before said made of yron or steele. By this meanes you may carry your Harnes or other things so rubbed therewith, in watery places, and in moyst ayres safe from rusting. Mizaldus had this of a cunning Armarer.

11 If one come to giue thee counsayle, and thou would knowe whether hee meane well, or bee a deceauer: Marke the tenth house, and if a good and fortunate planet be found there, his counsaile is good, and true: But if there be an euil or unfortunate planet there, he is a deceiuer and a liar. Which I (sayth Haly, as one that haue proued it) do confirme, and do say: if one come to counsaill thee, and the Ascendent be of common signes, or the the Lord of the Ascendent, and the Moone be in common signes: do say, that he is then a deceiuer, and will deceiue thee. Therefore hearken not to him. Haly Abenragell.

12 One knot of the roote of a Mullen, giuen to drinke, doth bind the loosenes of the bellie. Proued.

13 He that weareth deafe through an Ague and bleedeth at the nose, shall recouer his hearing. Hippocrates in Aphor.

14 This medicine following, is proued by experience, and as a certaine diuine thing, doth cure euery pluriſie, & doth relieue the sicke frō death: which ought not to be applyed vnto the sicke partie, vntill the fowrteth day be past. Take of Dealtha two ounces, (which is to be had at the Apothecaries:) the oyle of sweete Almonds halfe an ounce, mixe them together: with which oyntment (beeing warme) let the grieued place be annointed: then sprinkle vpon the annointed place halfe an ounce of powder of Coumin, finely searced, (which done:) take a Cole wort leafe, made hotte vpon burning ashes, and annoint it with olde butter (not salted,) and lay it hot vpon the annointed and powdred place

(tying

(tying it on with cloathes that it remoue not,) and a marueilous affect wil appeare vnto you in the ceasing of the paine of the plurisie: and in resoluing of the matter of the impostume. This remedie will bring honor vnto thee, and great profite vnto the sicke person. And knowe that this remedie is good in any other great payne, in all the body, from the head vnder. Emperica benedicti victorij. And also I haue seene this proued, which helped one of the plurisie without letting of bloud.

IF a Woman with child haue her Smocke, that she weares, slit at the neather ende or Skirt thereof, or not sowed there round about, but that one side or seame thereof, be a litle left vnclosed, or vnsowed together: the same childe that she then goeth withall, shalbe safe from hauing a clouen or Hare lippe. Yea, though she chaunce to meete suddenly a Hare, or though a Hare doth leape ouer her, or suddenly touch her. Which happens to many Children by such meanes, as is mentioned in an other parte of this Booke. This was very credibly tolde mee for a truth. Therefore I haue placed it here, as worthy the name of a notable thing. 15

WHosoeuer shall vse daily to take in a draught of small Ale, a spoonefull of the powder of Mackellon or Scabius: the same will destroy any impostume with them. It hath bene often proued. And Anthonius Musa doth praise it for the like effect. 16

IF the Lord of the first house be in the Ascendent, or tenth house, it showes that the disease is open and manifest: if in the seuenth or fowrth house, then the disease is priuy or hid: if in the ninth or eleuenth house, then it is open and manifestly knowne: in the other places, the disease is priuy hid, or vnknowne. Iatromath. Guat. Gryff. 17

CLeopatra, the last Queene of Egipt, and Wife to Marcus Antonius Consull of Roome, (a prowde Peirelle, and too daintie a Dame) did drinke one so voluptuous draught, as neuer any did before, (nor I thinke will hereafter:) for she dissolued in Tarte and strong Vineger, the greatest and beutifullest Pearle that euer was seene in the East part of the world: and drunke the same 18

same at one draught, to satisfie her prowde presumptuous pleasure withall. Which Pearle was woorth two hundreth and fiftie thousand crownes. Plinius Macrob. And other.

19 OUt of the Figge tree, there comes such a sharpe vapor, that if a Hen be hanged thereon, it will so prepare her, that she wil be soone and easily rosted. Plut. And the like will be if the feathers be pluckt off from Fowles or Birds, and the skins pulled off from Beasts, and then laid or covered a day or two in a heape of Wheate. It is confirmed by experience, sayth Mizaldus.

20 THe professors of naturall Magicke, affirmes, that Varuyn being taken vp or gathered, when the Sunne is in Aries, the Ram: and stampt with the seedes of Pyonie, and strayned with white Wine and drunke: doth marueilously heale them that haue the falling sickness. Oftentimes proued saith Mizaldus. Which he had out of a very old booke of the seuen hearbs of the planets, written to Hermes.

21 WHen any of the three higher planets, and the Sunne is in any of the Angles, the child then borne (being a boy) shall be chiefe of his brethren. Or if there be any borne before him, they will dye: and he shall holde the chiefe rule in his fathers house. Taisnier.

22 SAlt dissolued in Water or Wine, presently with his strength, doth both put away the paines, and the heate of any burning, whether it be with Gunpowder, or with oyle, pitch, scalding water, burning coales, burning yron, or by any other meanes whatsoeuer, especially: if it be bathed with linnen cloathes, wet or dipt in the same, and a linnen cloath therein wet, and laid or applied to the place burned. Lemnius.

23 TAke Salarmoniacke, Roch Allom, Allom plume, Sal gem, Tartar, and Romaine Uitriall, of each equall partes, all which seuerally made in fine powder, mixe together, and dissolue it in fayre cleare water: then put siluer or siluer plate therein, and let it lye, and set it ouer the fyre that it may be very hot: and you shall see that your siluer or plate will bee marueilous white and fayre. Mizaldus.

24 The

The roote of Zedoary (but be sure it be perfect and good) mixt with Reysons, and a little Liquoris, champed with the teeth and swallowed: preserues them that doo so, vnhurt or without daunger of the Plague: if they go to any that are infected with the plague, or that are constrained to speake with them that haue the plague. Mizaldus. 24

The roote of Pyonie, (which is the hearbe of the Sunne) being pulled out of the earth on a Sonday, in the hower of the Sunne, the Sunne then being in Leo, called the Lyon: and the Moone encreasing in light, (which is from her chaunge to the full) deliuereth them of the Falling sickenesse, that beares it vpon them. Marcilius Ficinus. 25

If at the time of the first falling sicke of one, or at the time of the question for the sicke, the Moone be in the fowerth house, with Mars, and good Planets be Cadent: It is signe of death. Iohannes Ganiuetus. 26

Let the woman that trauels of her childe, (or is in her labour) bee girded with the skinne that a Serpent or Snake casts off: and then she will quickly be deliuered. Tortula. 27

A Marueilous rare secrete, to draw out the oyle of Cynamom after an easie maner: which oyle preserueth the stomack from corruption, by taking of it by the mouth, and applying of it to the stomacke. Take of Cynamom one pound, which stampe & beate finely: then mixe and inpaste it with the oyle of sweete Almonds, vnto the forme of an oyntment: then heate the same in an earthen pan somewhat, which after let stand (close couered) for foreteene daies or twelue at the least: At the ende of which time, heate the whole againe sufficiently, (that is, vntill it bee very hote:) then put it into a bagge, and wring out the Oyle in a Presse, vntill the whole Cynamom remaine through dry in the bagges: and then that which is come forth, will be of the colour, fauour, and taste of the Cynamom. A Secrete, and knowne to fewe to bee wrought in this order. 28

The powder of Pellyter of Spayne, mixt with the milke of Wartwoort, or Spurge, and Galbanum, and a little thereof 29

applyed to any rotten or aking tooth: will breake it, or plucke it out: and so the paine thereof will cease. This I had out of an old written Booke.

30 IF you will knowe whether one shall escape or not, that is infected with the Plague, (hauing the Plague sore) giue the partie some excellent Treacle with white Wine, (so that he be not troubled with an Ague, for then giue the Treacle with Scabius or Planten water,) and also annoynt the Plague sore with the like Treacle: and if the same bee dryed or burned, and remayne fixed, (the partie thereby not relieued or eased) it is a very euill signe: but contrary, if the partie bee eased, it is a great signe that the partie shall escape. Arnoldus.

31 IN the common place where the Censors of Venis sits, there neuer enters any Flyes. Gandeut. Merula. And in the flesh Shamble of Toledo, a Cittie in Spayne, is not seene but one Flye in all the whole yere. As Leo Paptist. sayth. And in Westminster Hall, in the Timber worke there, is not to be founde one Spyder, nor a Spyders webbe. Because (as it is thought) the Timber wherwith the roofe is builded, was brought out of Ireland, and did growe there. In all wich Countrey of Ireland, I haue not onely heard it credibly told, that there is neither Spyder, Tode, nor any other venemous thing: but also that some of the earth of that Countrey hath bene brought hether, whereon a Tode being layd, she hath dyed presently. Though this bee marueilous and straunge: yet it is true.

32 IT is prooued (sayth Taysnier) if Iupiter bee in the fifth or the twelfth house, whether he bee Orientall, or Occidentall, of the Sunne, or whether hee bee in a Masculine signe or Femynine signe, the first childe of him or her then borne, will be a boye.

33 THe iuyce of ground Iuie, snuft vp into ẏ nose out of a spoone, or a sawcer: purgeth the head marueilously, and takes away the greatest and eldest paine thereof, that is. This medicine is worth gold: though it be very cheape. I haue knowne them that haue had marueilous paine in their head, almost intollerable, for

the

the ſpace of a doſen yeres: and this hath helpt them preſently, and neuer had the paine ſince they tooke this medicine.

THis medicine following will kill wormes in the belly. Take the gall of an Oxe, or of a Cowe, and ſo much of the flower of Luppynes (which are to be had at the Apothecaries) as will thicken the ſame, mixe them well together, and lay it on wooll, and ſo plaſter it to his belly where the griefe is, and about the nauel: and after twelue howers lay thereon an other plaſter. Doe thus fower or fiue daies, and it will helpe him. 34

HOw greatly is the ſicke partie to be feared (or iudged) not to eſcape, if in the tyme of the queſtion, or the firſt beginning of the ſickneſſe, both the Lumpnaries are vnder the earth, &c. Iatromath. M. Guat. H. Ryff. Argent. 35

IF hote burning golde bee quenched in pure Wine, (the ſame Wine being drunke) it procures ſtrength to the cheefe members, and to the vytall parts. And it makes ſtrong the naturall faculties, and doth helpe the diſeaſed parte, with ſtrength and vitall ſpirite. And this liquour is thought to bee very good in the tyme of Plague. And if the ſame be mixed with little Tartar, it doth quite put away from any parte of the body, all ſpots though they be neuer ſo fowle. Yea, it helpes a leprous face, a red noſe, and any other deformitie of the ſame: if the place infected be waſht and rubbed often tymes therewith. Lemnius. 36

THe water that drops out of the Vine, or the gumme that is found there, (being drunke with white Wine:) doth breake and expel the ſtones in the reynes marueilouſly. And alſo being rubbed vpon Ring wormes, Tetters, and leprous places, it doth cure them. But they muſt bee rubbed before with Niter. This was tolde to Mizaldus, as a proued thing. 37

IF his ſpettle which hath a conſumption, (being caſt vpon the coales) doth ſtincke, and the heare fall from his head: it is ſigne of death. Hippocrates in Aphor. 38

39 THere is a certaine Electuary of life, of Arnoldus de villa noua, in a litle Booke of his, of the putting backe of old age: described of the fiue kindes of Myrabolanes, made for the conseruing or keeping of health, and prolonging of life. And it is a perfect and approued thing. For it doth not onely comforte, but also it doth purge superfluous humors remayning of nutriment past: And the vse thereof doth let or hinder gray heares, and it makes one come to the last old age. It strengthneth the stomack, and the vse thereof maketh a good colour in al the body. And this is the description thereof. Take of great Raysins cleansed of their stones and stalkes, two pound, Liquorice made cleane and beaten, one ounce: Let these be put into two pound and a halfe of fayre water, and let them seethe well, and let them then be strayned well: And in that that is strayned, let there be put of Myrabolanes, Rebule, Citrine, and Indy, beaten in a Morter, their stones taken away, of each two ounces: of Embelicke, and Bellerick, of either of them two drammes: Let them be sod, strayned and pressed, or well wroong: then put thereto white Sugar, one pound: and seeth altogether to the thicknesse of a Syrrup, and in the end adde thereto of good Cynamom halfe an ounce, Cloues and Galengay, of each two drammes, two Nutmegges, Maratrum, and Annis seede, of either one ounce: and make thereof a Lectuary, and keepe it in a pure vessell. In this Electuary, be medicines of the principall members (that is to say) of the heare, head, stomacke, Liuer, Splene. And of the generatiue members: and it is first hote, after moyst, then colde: and the last dyre. Iohannes Ganiuetus likewise describes it.

40 CErtaine wormes that shines in the night called Glowormes, being well stopped in a Glasse, and couered within hot Horse dung, standing there a certaine tyme, will bee resolued into a lyquour: which being mixt with like portion of Quicksiluer, first cleansed and purged: (which will be within halfe a dosen tymes washing in pure Vineger, mixt with bay Salt, which after euery washing and rubbing, must be cast away, and then hot water put to the Quicksiluer, and therewith washed,) and then put and closed in a fayre bright and pure glasse, and so hanged vp in the mi-

dest

dell of a house, or other place, or towne: will giue such a light in the darke, as the Moone doth, when she shines in a bright night. Iohannes Baptist.

A Peece of a childes Nauell string, borne in a Ring, is good a- 41
gainst the Falling sicknesse, the paynes of the head, and of the Collicke. Mizaldus.

BAptista Fulgosus reports, that nye to Sirminum, a Cittie of 42
Pamony, sometymes there hath beene Tendralles of Golde founde in the Vynes: whereof there hath beene money coyned. Which many haue seene sayth Gandent. Meruba, in his tyme. And Alexander Neapolitanus sayth: that he hath found in Germany, within Dauuby Vynes, that did beare little naples, and leaues of pure gold: which was giuen for presents to Kings and Dukes. Mizaldus.

IF any doth aske thee (hauing knowledge in Astronomie) whe- 43
ther that place where he dwelles, is better for him, then that to which he meanes to go: behold, and if thou doest finde the Moone seperate from Infortunes, (that is from an euill Planet, or from an Infortunate Planet) tell him that his going is better then his tarying: But if you finde the Moone seperate from a good or fortunate Planet, then it is better for him to tarrie there still: then to goe from thence to dwell. And to bee briefe, if one shall aske thee, saying thus: I must needes doe a certaine thing, (or I haue certaine businesse to do,) whether may I do it or not: then marke thou the Lord of the Ascendent, and the Moone, and if thou finde them seperate from euill Planets, or euill fortunes, applying to good or fortunate Planets, bid him doe that, that he is determined to doe, and spare not. But if thou finde them seperate from good Planets or fortunate, and applying to euill Planets: bid him that he doe it not, neither take it in hand. Haly Abenragel.

THat Woman is like to bee barreyne, in whose Natiuitie the 44
Moone and Venus being in barreine signes, are Infortunate of Mars and Saturne. Or if Saturne be in the seuenth or tenth

house, Infortunating Iupiter and the Moone: or if Venus bee with Saturne, and the Moone then in the first, or twelfth house Infortunate, Iatromath. Guat. Ryff.

45 The leeues of Roses with Mustarde seede, and the foote of a Welke, altogether tyed in some thing, and hanged among the bowes or braunches of a Tree that beares but little fruite: It is sayd, that it will make that Tree to beare well, and to bee marueilous fruitfull. Mizaldus.

46 PAre the nayles of one that hath the quartayne Ague, which being put into a Linnen cloath, and so tyed about the neck of a quicke Eele, and the same Eele put into the water: thereby the Ague will be driuen away. Geber & Alber.

47 If any list to sleepe, and laye by him the braunches of moyst Hempe: Gnats will not trouble him, nor come neare him. Mizaldus.

48 If the Lord of the twelfth house, be in the twelfth house: many debates and enemities will happen vpon the day belonging to that Planet, to the childe then borne. Taysnier.

49 CUluer dung stampt, and vsed for a plaster with strong Vineger, and applied to the Nauell: bindeth incontinent al fluxes of the belly. Macer.

50 The roote of a Goorde, tyed to the reynes of the backe of women, that is in labour or trauell of childe: doth cause speedie deliuerance thereof. But let it be taken away as soone as the childe doth come forth: least the Matrix goe out after the childe. Trotula de passionibus mulierum.

51 HEre followeth an Electuary of a wonderfull vertue in the tyme of Pestilence: this Electuary is of so great a vertue, in them that doe receiue it once in xxiiij. howers, that they may bee sure from al euill infections of corrupt and contagious ayres, al the

the day after. But in them that are infect already, and are taken with the Pestilence, if they drinke of it but one spoonefull, as shall be sayd hereafter, (especially after letting of bloud, if it bee conuenient to the patient,) and lay him downe and sweate vpon the same, if the venome hath not vtterly ouercome the heart: he shall vndoubtedly recouer. It hath bene lately proued, that after drinking of the same medicine, when the patient made his water in an Urinall, the glasse hath burst in peeces, by reason of the venome that it purged out. This is the making of the sayd Electuary. Take Cynamom elect, one ounce, Terra sigillata, fiue drammes, fine Pyre, three drammes, Unycornes hornes, one dramme, the seede and rinde of Cytron, rootes of Dyptanny, Burnet, Turmentyll, Zedoary, red Curtall, of each two drams, yellow Saunders, fower scruples, red Saunders, two scruples, white Been and red, flowers of Marygoldes, of each one dram, Iuorie rased, Scabius, Vero incitunici, seede of Basill, the bone of a Stags heart, Saffron, of each two scruples: make a fine powder, and ad vnto it, of bole Armoniacke preparate, two ounces, white Sugar three pound, and with a syrrup of Acetositate citri: make a good Electuary, and keepe it in a glasse. If the Pestilence commeth with great excesse of heat, drinke it in Rose water and Uineger: but if you feele it colde, take it in a draught of Wine, and couer you with cloathes, so that you may sweat as long as is possible: for without doubt it is a present remedy, as I my selfe haue now of late proued. Thus much Thomas Phayre in his Treatise of the Pestilence.

52 The teeth of a mad Dogge, that hath bitten a man or woman, tyed in leather, and then hanged at the shoulder: doth preserue and keepe the partie that beares it from being bitten of any mad Dogge. Diascorides, by the reporte of Mizaldus.

53 The Seedes of Carduus Benedictus stamped, and drunke, doth helpe the griefe, payres, prickings, and stitches of the side: and the gripping in the guts, and the lower part of the belly. This is proued for trueth.

54 If any doe sprinckle his head, with the powder of the skinne that a Snake doth cast off: gotten or gathered whē the Moone is in the full, being also in the first part of Aries, the Ram: he shal see terrible and fearefull dreames. And if he shall haue it vnder the plant of his foote, he shall be acceptable before Magistrates and Princes. Cardanus.

55 Whosoeuer beginnes their iourney, in the hower of Venus: he shall haue good and profite on the behalfe of women, or some such like thing. Haly Abenragel.

56 If Woormes gnawe vpon, or hurt the mouth of the stomacke: put Honny Combes into the mouth fasting, & hold them there, and the Woormes will drawe vnto the Honny, and so voyde by the mouth. It hath beene proued.

57 In the first beginning of any sicknesse, or at the time of any question for the sicke: if the Moone be Oriental, nye to the Sunne within twelue degrees: it is signe of death, and the nearer to the Sunne, and in Combustion, the worse. Iohannes Ganiuetus.

58 With this Secrete following, Benedictus victorius, hath alwayes good successe, in passions and griefes of ꝑ heart. Take of the iuyce of Bugloss, cleansed or purified at the fire, two ounces, of white Sugar two drammes, mixe them together and let the patient (or diseased partie) drinke it euery night going to bed: and there will not ten daies passe, but the patient will be cured of the passion or griefe of the heart.

59 This following is a notable tryed medicine for the Gowt, and for the swelling of ioynes, and for knobs or knots comming of the French potks. Take May butter a quarter of a pounde, halfe a pound of Commin seede, braten in fine powder, a quarter of a pound of black Sope, one handfull of Hearbe grace, halfe a handfull of clarified sheepe sewet: stampe all these together in a Morter, then take the gall of an Oxe, & a spoonefull of bay Salt, and frie them altogether till it be thicke: then lay it on a woollen cloath,

cloath, and so apply it to the ache, as hotte as it may be suffered, and let it lye vnremoued a whole weeke: and then lay another plaster thereof to it, and let it lye vnremoued as long: then lay the third plaster thereto, and let it lye thereto as long, as the other, which will bee in the whole three weekes:) and without doubt it will helpe him. I haue seene it proued. This I had out of a verie old booke.

60 THere be (and truely with proued successe) that doe hang the rootes of Soxell, at their neckes, for the Swyne pockes: and also in like case, of Planten. Mizaldus.

61 WHosoeuer hath the bloudy Flyxe, (be it neuer so great or greeuous:) let them drinke the wine, wherein the rootes of Hollocks cut in peeces, is sodden and streined, if the partie haue an ague:) for then let the rootes bee sod in water with some Planten leaues, and so streyned, which is an approued and sure medicine for that disease: whether ỳ partie haue an ague or not.

62 A Ring made of an Ore, or Cowes horne, and worne or carried vpon them that haue the Crampe: It puts the same away. This is proued to be true of many. And Mizaldus affirmes it.

63 IF the Lorde of the seuenth house, be in the third or ninth house, and any euill Planet beholde him: (he that is then borne will fall from some building, or els he will dye of some thing that shall fall vpon him. Ptolemeus.

64 IF you seeth Bryonie in water, and vse to drinke the same: It helpes and cureth them that haue the Dropsie. Proued.

65 MAruelous and notable vertues of the Eybright, do follow. Let the leaues, stalks, & flowres, with the whole substance, be distilled, when it beareth flowres, the water whereof stilled, dropped, and streaked about the eyes, causeth cleare eyes, and sharpeneth the sight, and easeth the paines of the eyes. The water dropped into the eyes an howre before night, and striked a-

bout them, and drunke to the quantitie of three Ounces at one time: comforteth, strengtheneth, and preserueth the sight, especially, in aged persons, and in flematick complexions. The hearbe dried, and brought to powder, and eaten euery day in a potched Egge rere, for a certaine time together: restoreth sight lost, the water mixed with halfe a dram of the powder, and drunke euery Euening, for a month or fortie dayes together: recouereth a weake sight.

66 THis precious medicine following, will bring forth a Canker, and plucke it vp by the rootes, out of any sore where euer it be, either in man or woman. Take Roscalger, and make powder thereof: then take Barrowes, or Hogges grease, that is new and fresh, (first melted and after colde) then mixe the powder therewith very well: then put thereof vpon a peece of white lether, which may couer the sore: then sprinckle on the sayd plaster, fine flowre of pure wheate: then vpon the same spreade Honny, and then put vpon the said Honny, womans milke and when all this is done, put the sayde plaster vpon the sore, where the canker is, and put the neather crust of a new whyte loafe vpon the sayde plaster, and tye it fast vpon the same, that it remoue not: And in the morning, thou shalt finde the cankar dead, on the said plaster this is most true. This I coppyed out of an olde written Booke.

67 LEt a woman make water, in an Urinal that is faire & cleane, or rather newe, vppon certaine cornes of Barly: and set the same in a colde place for the space of eight dayes, and if the sayde Barlye cornes wyll growe agayne, or bring foorth newe corne: then the fault is not in the woman that shee conceaues not, but rather in the man. Yf otherwise, then the let of conception is in her.

68 STampe Crystall in a stone Morter of Marble, & make thereof a very fine powder, then put thereto so much of the white of an Egge that you may write therewith, mixe them well together with a litle goome or goome water, then write therewith in Paper what you will, then rubbe the same Letters with what mettall you will: and the writing will be of the colour of that mettall wherwith you rubbed them. This I had out of an old booke, and

and Mizaldus affirmes it without tha Goome water.

THe iuyce of Lilly Rootes, and Vineger, of either like much mixed together, and the sawsefleame or red pimpled face anointed therewith euery euening for the space of nyne or tenne dayes: doth helpe it perfectly. 69

YOu shall knowe whether the Dropsie be hot or colde, by this that followeth: If the swelling beginne first at the frete, and go vpward, then it comes of a hotte cause: If the swelling begin first in the face, and goe downeward, then it comes of a colde cause. This likewise I had out of an old written Booke, wherein were many things credible. 70

CAst the water of any sicke person newly made at night, on redde Nettels, and if the nettels be withered or dead in the morning after: then the sicke party is like to dye of that disease, if they be greene still: then he is like to liue. 71

A Certaine wicked fellowe that killed his Father, did sit in company with his Companions, eating and drinking: ouer whose head there was a swallowes nest, with young swallowes in the same: at which time the sayde Swallowes made a great noyse, and chittering: when, suddenly the sayd wicked fellowe, got a long powle, and hurst the Swallowes nest: whereby the Swallowes fell downe, and he trode on them, and crushed them in peeces. Being asked of one of them, why hee did so: I haue good cause so to doe, sayd he: for did you not heare, said he, howe they told that I killed my father. Whereupon he was suspected, examined, and so confessed, and therefore executed. Plutarchus. 72

DRy a Goates, Sheepes, or Neates blather, and make powder thereof, and let them drinke thereof with Vineger or water, when they go to bed, that cannot hold their water: and it will helpe them. Galen affirmes this. 73

IF the Sunne, the Moone, the Alumten, or the Lord of the Ascendent, be all safe, and not with the Lord of the eight house, or 74

in his aspect: without doubt the sicke person shalbe ridde of his diseases, and recouer the same. If two of them be so, he is like to escape likewise. If contrary, then he is like to dye thereof. Iatromathematica. M. Guat. Ryff.

75 TO kill Serpents in your Dreame, signifies victorie: to see Sayles of shippes, is euill: to dreame that all your teeth are blouddy, it signifies the death of the Dreamer: but, that the teeth is drawne out, signifies the death of another: that Bydes enters into a house, signifies losse: to weepe, betokens ioye: to handle money, signifies anger: to see dead horses, signifies a lucky euent of things. Artemidorus.

76 YOu shall make a Sword, Knife, or any other Instrument, to haue an excellent edge: if you doe as followeth. Put into a pound of the wine of a young Man, as much Soote as you may take in your hand, putting thereto fowre ounces of the oyle of Lynseede: All being mixt together, let them seeth on the fire, and betweene the beating, or striking of the Sworde or the Knife whiles it is red or burning hotte, quench it in this mixture: and according to arte, let it be well tempered. Mizaldus.

77 IF you stampe Lupines (which are to be had at the Apothecaries,) and therewith rubbe round about the bottome or lower part of any tree: no Antes, or Pyllemyres, will go vp and touch the same Tree. Mizaldus.

78 IF Mercury (being Lorde of the first house) be impedite of Saturne, doth threaten to the childe then borne, continuall blindnesse: and so much the more, if the Moone behold the Sunne and Saturne in that sort. Taisnier.

79 RUb the leafe of a Marygoold betweene your fingers, and put the same into your nose, and let it stay there a prette while: and it will bring foorth abundance of humors out of your head, and it will helpe the Rewme, within a little while if you vse it. This I had of a friend as an excellent secrete.

THe eating of two drams of great Reasons (the Stones taken out) in the morning fasting, doth profite for concerning youth: because they make better digestion, and fleame is diminished

thed by them, they comfort the Lyuer, and makes it fatte, because they are friendes of the stomacke, and of the Lyuer, and they encrease bloud, and makes it thicke, and when they are taken after meate, they strengthen and moysture the belly. Iohannes Ganiuetus.

81 THe eyes be not onely instruments of Inchaunment, but also the voyce and euill tongues of certaine persons. For there are found in Afrike, as Gellius saith: Families of men, that if they chaunce exceedingly to praise, fayre Trees, pure seedes, goodly children, excellent horses, fayre and well liking cattell: soone after they will wither and pyne away, and so dye. (No cause or hurt knowne of their withering or death.) Thereupon the custome came, that when any doe praise any thing, that wee should say God blesse it or keepe it. Aristot. in Probl. By the report of Mizaldus.

82 STop both your eares with your fingers, and the hickop will go away within a while after. Phoued.

83 MAny that are borne at that time, when the earth doth quake, are alwayes fearefull: in the time of thunder, they are for the most part faint and fearefull: in the time of the chaunge of the Moone, either they liue not long, or elle they be weake: And oftentimes as Aristotle saith, haue Melancholike diseases, or els are out of measure Melancholicke: which makes them to bee wayward, freating, and seldome merry. Mizaldus.

84 THere is a maruelious strength in Sperma ceti, for if it bee pure and right: it will penetrate and go through the bores or things wherein it is kept, with a certain moysture or sweating moyes. Mizaldus.

85 IF Mercury be coniunct with Saturne, or in any euill aspect of him, and neither Iupiter nor any other good Planet doth beholde Mercury: it doth note, that they then borne, shall haue an impediment in their tongue, or shall stut: chiefly, if he be founde aboue the earth. Taisnier.

8. THe rootes of Eldern sod & streined, and drunke thirtie daies together, thrise euery day, at morning, noone, and night: doth

cure the dropsie perfectly. Proued.

87 IF the pappes of a woman, which is with child of two, do waxe litle, she shall lose one of them: and if it be the right pappe, it is a man child that will be lost: and if it be the left, a woman childe. Hipocrates in Aphor.

88 TAke Garlicke, and Houslicke, of each like much, and stampe them both together, & plaster the same either to a hote or cold gowte: and it will helpe or ease it maruelously. This was reported to me to be excellent therefore.

90 THe Flower of Oyntments, called Flos vnguentorum, is made as followeth. Take of Rosen, & Perrosin, of each halfe a pound, Virgin Wax, and Oyl Banam, of either a quarter of a pound, Mastick one ounce, Hartes tallowe, or els Sheepes tallowe, a quarter of a pound, Camphire two drams: make your gooms in fine powder, and searce them: then melt the waxe and tallowe, and mixe the powders therewith well, and boyle them well together, then streine it though a canuas bagge into a pottell of white Wine: then let it keele vntill it bee bloud warme, then put therto the Camphere, and a quarter of a pound of Turpentine, by little and little, euermore stirring it well, till it bee though colde: Then make it vp in rowles, and keepe it to your vse, for ꝑ best salue for all things following, that euer was made, by the sufferance of God. Wherefore esteeme of this salue aboue any other, for it hath bene put in experience and substantially proued: It heales wounds, olde and new, it cleanseth very well, and gathereth good flesh: It healeth head ache, and impostume in the head, or in the body: Swolne eares or cheekes, sawsleame in the face, Synewes cut, starke or sprayned in trauell: It drawes out yron and thorne: it helpes venemous biting and pinking: it heales all maner of botch: all swelling and ache in the Coddes, and all other members: it seacres the fluxe of the Emrods, and it is speciall good to make a seare cloathe, for all maner of griefes. This was written and cast into the Recluse or Anker, at the Red hill in Almaine: wherewith he wrought many maruels, and neuer vsed any other medicine but this. This I copied out of a very

very old booke: and I haue proued it many times to be precious.

WHen the Alumten, or the Lorde of the ascendent is Infortunate, in his fall or combust with three other testimonies, or else two: It signifies that the sicke person shall dye. And it is so much the worse, if hee bee vnder the Beames of the Sunne. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff. 91

VVHosoeuer hath the griefe or swelling of the spleene neuer so much, and hath had it of a long time: & doth heate the endes of a payre of tongues in the fire, vntill they be glowing and red hote, and then quencheth the same in halfe a pint of white Wine, and drinke the same Wine: It will helpe them thereof perfectly. This was credibly tolde me for very trueth. But it is more certaine, if they be so heated and quenched fiue or sixe times and then drunke: and to take the same fowre or fiue morninges together. Which I knowe to be excellent: the like vnto this is affirmde to be most true, and proued by Anth. Beneuenius. 92

IT is a great token of health, when the Stones or Coddes begins to itch: though the other parts of the body be weake. But then take heede of Uenerius actes, least you pay for your pleasure, This out of Mizaldus. 93

COryander seede made in powder, and mixt with Honny, and implastred vpon a Carbuncle, or other grieuous Byles: destroyes the same quite. Arnold. de villa noua. 94

THe black Sea Coale, mixed with Oyle: will bee made soft. Wherwith if one annoint Uines, it will destroy the wormes: which destroyes or eates the buddes of the Uines. Seuerinus Gebelius. 95

THe goom of a Chery tree dissolued in white wine, and so giuen to them that are grieued with the Stone: it will helpe them maruelously. Mizaldus affirmes that it is certainly proued. 96

IT was credibly told me for a very trueth, that there was a very poore woman, being brought to bed of a Childe, hauing many children before, to whom a sister of hers) being ritch, & that neuer as yet had any childe) came to see her: who sayd vnto her as followeth. 97

loweth. Ah sister sister, here are many mouthes and litle meate. To whom her poore Sister answered, content your selfe sister: God neuer sends mouth, but he sendeth meate. After it chaūst the ritch Sister to be with childe: which, when it was borne, had neuer a mouth. So that, there was much meate, and no mouth. A worthy and rare example to make al couetous, greedy, and carefull worldlings to cast their whole care on the Lorde. And not so to depend on their owne prouision or worldly wealth. If it were not for the great goodnes of God, we should haue no more meate for our mouthes, then this womans child had a mouth for meate. But if we haue both mouthes & meate, and lacke good stomacks for the same: what are we the neare? So that both mouth and meate and stomacke, are not in our willes to haue when we list: but are Gods gifts to bestowe as he will.

97 HErmes saith, (if in the Natiuitie of the Husband, Venus bee combust: the wife shall dye before the husband. If in the Natiuitie of the wife, Mars be Combust: the husband shal dye before the wife.

98 WAter or wine wherein Malwort is sod (if a good draught thereof be drunke euery day first and last, for the space of twentie dayes at the most,) doth perfectly helpe them that haue the dropsie. It is an excellent medicine for the same.

99 CAst or instill certaine droppes of Baulme into cleare water, and then with a sticke labour wel the water, and if the water thē be troubled, the baulme is not perfect. But if the water abide cleare: then the same is good and perfect baulme. For the good and true balme, doth gather it selfe, alwaies into one place. And thus you may trye a true and good baulme: from a false, and sofisticate baulme.

100 IF the roote of Pyony (especially, of the male Pyony) be hanged at the necke of a child or a boye, that hath the falling sicknes: it doth helpe very much. Likewise, doth Pelliter, and the heaire of a Dog that is all blacke. Lemnius.

FINIS. Lib. 4.

AWare will bring forth a Fole of diuers colours: if she bee couered with a cloath of diuers colours, whiles she is taking the Horse. For such colours as be before the eyes of the Horse, whiles hee doth horse her: without doubt the Fole will be of the same colours. The same may be proued with Dogges and other Beastes. Mizaldus.

THe berries of Halicacabus (called winter Cherries) being stampt, and the iuyce prest or wroong out of the same, and then dyped in the shadowe: the same, (if it be giuen to such as haue the Stone, or cannot make water, and also to them that haue the Dropsie,) it will prouoke vine, or driue forth the water, and also expell the Hydropycall humors. Mizaldus. 2

HOrus Apollo doth say, that a Woolfe doth feare greatly stones: therefore when he is constrayned to goe by stony places, he treades very demurely or softly. For being hurt with a very little stroke of a stone: it breedes wormes, whereof at length he is consumed, or brought to his death. Therfore he doth flye from a trauellor, that layes waight to strike him with stones. 3

IF the Moone and Venus be ioyned together, & both be Combust: he that is then borne, shal lacke a wife, (or neuer marrie.) Ptolomeus. 4

IF the leaues of Elderne, first made hote betweene two Tyle stones, and then applyed hote to the forehead and the temples, if any paine lye there: it helpeth the ache of the head marueilously. This is very good and well proued. 5

6 HEre followeth a marueilous water to prouoke sleepe. Take of Opium thebaicum, and Garlicke heads pilled, of each two ounces: beate the Garlicke heads in a morter with a wooden pestell, and put therto the Opium grinded: incorporate these well together, that it may be like a Sawce: Distill this in a Retorte, with a most soft and slowe fire in ashes. With this water distilled when neede shall require, annoynt the temples, the forehead, and pulses of the wrestes. And beware you minister not vse this, but vpon a great necessitie, as in franticke persons, (as you shall thinke it good.)

7 THe iuyce of the buddes, leaues, inner rinde, & of the young braunches of Elderne, (something warme) put into the eare: doth not only breake the Impostume therof, within fower or fiue times: but also doth marueilously helpe the deafnesse. This was tolde me for a great secrete: and I haue tryed it to be an excellent thing in such a case.

8 TO see Wiuckes in ones dreame, doth portend death or calamitie: to see fat Oxen, betokens plentie of things: to loose an eye or a tooth, signifies the death of a friend, or of a kinseman, or some other euill lucke: to dreame to be dumme, foreshewes speedie gladnesse: to see Oxen plowe, betokens gaine: to enter into waters, betokens euill. Artemidorus.

9 THis following makes a soft beard, and doth beautifie the chin with a fine heare. Take Butter without Salt, the iuyce of a red Onyon, the grease of a Gray or a Badger, the roote of Bryonie, of Beetes, of Radish, and of white Lillies: whereof make a Liniment, and annoynt the chin often therewith, being shauen. Mizaldus.

10 PUt vp an olde Gander into a house, and let him bee there three daies without meate, then cast vnto him peeces of an Eele newly killed, then gather the dung that comes from him, after he hath eaten the peeces of the Eele: which dung being layd to any Impostume or swelling: is a present remedie therefore.

11 He

HE that sleepeth in a Sheepes skinne: shall see true dreames, or dreame of things that be true. Mizaldus. 11

The brayne of a Wesel dryed, and drunke with Vineger: doth helpe them that haue the Falling sickneſſe. Mizaldus. 12

IVpiter and Venus, or the one of them in the eight house, not Combust, nor Retrograde: doth signifie the childe then borne, shall dye a naturall, (and no violent death.) Tayſnier. 13

TAke a little sticke, and tye about the ende thereof olde Oken leaues, then cut them something rounde, and holde the same leaues in your mouth as deepe and as farre in as you may suffer it well, (holding the sticke betweene your teeth) and so hold your mouth ouer a porreuger or a dish: and there will great aboundaunce of humors auoyde out of your mouth: and within a while wash in fayre water the sayd leaues on the sticke: and then holde it in your mouth so againe. Doe thus for the space of halfe an houer, and vse this three or fower tymes a daye, for three or fower daies together: or vntill you haue auoyded as much watery humors as you thinke good. This is the best and the present'st remedie for helping of the Rewme, that euer I knewe, or heard of. I had it of a Gentleman, that esteemed it as a Treasure. And whosoeuer proues it, shall finde it an excellent thing. 14

MIrabolanes chebuli, preserued with his Syrrup, vsed daylie, and eaten: preserueth youth excellently well. 15

THis following is an excellent Gargarisme, to purge the head and the breast. Take of Staueſacre, three drammes, Pelliter of Spayne, and Mustarde seede, of either two drammes, long Pepper, Ginger, and Allomgem, of each one dram: make powder of them that are to be powdred, and stampe the rest, and mixe all well together, and put as much thereof as a Beane in a little linnen cloath, and tye the same fast with a thread, that it may bee round: then holde the same in your mouth, and champe it softly betweene your teeth: and it will bring forth water and fleame aboundantly. 16

boundantly. Vſe this daylie vntil you thinke your head bee well purged.

17 YF the Lord of the Aſcendent be in the eight houſe, receiued of the Lord of the eight houſe, ſo that he receiue not the Lord of the eight houſe: it ſignifies that the ſicke partie ſhal eſcape, without all hope. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff.

18 EArth wormes ſlit, and cleanſed, and waſht from their ſlymie and earthy matter (halfe a doſen of them, at the leaſt) and cut in peeces or chopped, and a good meſſe of pottage made thereof with Otemeale and water, and ſo much euery day eaten by them that haue the blacke Iaundies, for the ſpace of twelue daies or longer: no doubt it will perfectly cure them thereof, though it be neuer ſo long rooted, or thought to be paſt cure. Or els a ſpoonefull of the powder made of them in March, or any other tyme, whē you can get them, taken euery day ſo long in a litle draught of any drinke: doth likewiſe perfectly cure the ſame. This is very true, and hath bene often tymes proued. It hath helpt ſome in fower or fiue daies.

ỳ blacke Iaundies

19 OLibanum (which is a kinde of Frankenſence) in powder mixt with as much of Swines greaſe, and boyled together, wherewith if childrens heads that are full of Liſe, or that are giuen to breede Liſe, be annoynted: they ſhall afterwards bee free from Liſe. This is better and more ſafe, then to vſe oyntments mixt with Quickſiluer, which is very daungerous: therefore let Mothers or Nurſſes, rather vſe this.

20 WHereas euery Beaſt (the act of generation ended or done) is wont to be ſad: only the Cocke reioyſeth, for he ſheweth his gladneſſe then by crowing.

21 IF Mars be in the eight houſe, and in a humaine ſigne, or in the ſecond face of Taurus, or in the firſt face of Leo: It doth ſhewe the childe then borne, ſhall dye of yron. Tayſnier.

22 IT is proued by experience, that to vſe cuſtomably in the dinner, and immediatly before ſupper, halfe an ounce of the flower of Caſſia

Caſſia newly drawne: doth forbid the engendring of the impoſtumation of the ſtomacke. Truely I ſay vnto thee, that who doth vſe, ſuch taking of Caſſia, ſhall be preſerued from euery euil affection of the ſtomacke. Emperica bened.

WIne of the decoction of Tormentil, drunke dayly without any other drinke, and the hearbe thereof ſodden, and euery euening plaſtered ouer the eyes, the ſpace of three or fower moneths or more: reſtoreth the ſight, yea to thoſe that haue their eyes as though they did ſee, and yet are blinde, and ſees nothing at all. Petrus Hiſpanus. 23

ANdreas Mattheolus, knewe a woman, that euery day for a whole yeres ſpace, was grieuouſly troubled with the paynes of the Moother, which was helped very well of that diſeaſe, by drinking once a weeke at her going to bed, of white wine, wherein an ounce of the roote of Bryonie was heated: and ſhee vſing this medicine a whole yeere in ſuch ſorte, ſhe felt no more harme thereof. 24

IF you will deſtroye or put away Warts, cut off the head of a quicke Eele, and rubbe the Warts all ouer well with the ſame bloud, then as it runnes from the Eele: then bury the head of the ſayd Eele deepe in the ground, and when the head is rotten, then they will fall awaye. I thinke the Author hereof is Iohannes Baptiſta Porta. Mizaldus. 25

ABout the riſing of the little Dogge, (being in the Sommer) an old Cocke doth lay an Egg, round, ſpeckled, and of diuers colours: whereof many doe thinke that the Baſylike, or Cockatriſe doth come (which is a moſt pernicious and venomous Serpent,) eſpecially, if that Egg bee ſit vpon and hatched by a Tode. Which whether it be a fable or not, let other iudge. Mizaldus. 26

MArs in the eight houſe, with the head of the Dragon: betokens that the childe then borne, ſhall dye of a roape, (or be hanged.) Taiſnier. 27

28 THe iuyce of Colewoortes, put or snuft into the nosethyrlles: doth purge the head marueilous well, and helps the auncient paine of the head. Often proued.

29 BLacke sieges like to filthy blood, are wonderfull euill. Whether they be with an Ague, or without an Ague. And the darker colour they haue, the woorse they be: but if these signes come through a Purgation, they be more laudable. And although they be of diuers colours, they be not euill. Hippocrates.

30 THis following is an excellent, and often proued thing for the Collicke, Stranguric, and the stone. Take the seedes of Careaway, Fennell seed, Spicknard, Annis seede, Commin seede, Cynamom, and Galingale: of each halfe an ounce, Gromell seede, and Liquorice, of either of them an ounce, and beate them all to powder, and drinke halfe a spoonefull of the same powder in Ale, a little warmed, and walke vp and downe one hower after, before you eate or drinke any other thing. Doe thus fiue or sixe daies together at the least, and you shall finde it of a notable operation. This was taken out of a learned practisers booke: besides since it hath bene many tymes proued.

31 YOung children, whose gummes are annoynted with ỹ braine of an Hare, doe breede their teeth easely. Mizaldus. And it hath beene proued with the braine of a Conie.

32 A Walnut put fast into a Chicken, that it fall not out in the rosting thereof: it makes that the same Chicken wil be the sooner roasted. Mizaldus.

33 IF a round large vessell, with one hole in the top thereof, be filled full with quicke Lime and Brimstone, of both equall portions: and then the hole well stopt, that no ayre nor any thing may goe out, and so put into some standing water, or a little pit of water, or into some Cesterne full of water: it will keepe the sayd water hot a long tyme, or for many daies. Proued of many, sayth Mizaldus. And I founde the same also in an olde written Booke.

34 Hens

HEns dung mixt with meate that is giuen to bee eaten of mad Dogges, will take away their madneſſe from them: (As it is thought.) Mizaldus. 34

IF a Woorme that is founde in the graſſe, before it touch the ground, be hanged aliue at a womans necke that is with child: it is thought ſhe ſhall keepe the childe vntill the due tyme of the birth. Plinius. As Mizaldus ſayth. 35

IF one giue any thing for Warts, to them that haue them, be it neuer ſo ſmall a thing, as three or fower heares (a rag of a linnen cloath, or ſome other thing of no value, the ſooner it will rot, ſo much the better,) and let the partie that would bee rid of the Warts, wrap the ſame in ſome thing, and put it into the ground, and couer the ſame with earth againe: Truely, as the ſame thing doth rotte in the earth, ſo will the Warts weare and conſume away. This is perfectly proued. 36

IF Mars bee in Gemini, and the Sunne in Piſces, in a quartile aſpect, in the day time: or the Moone in the night time: (it doth ſignifie that) the childe then borne will be hangde. Taiſnier. 37

THey that vſe to receiue three Pilles made of Aloes De ſucco citrino, made in powder, (which is to bee had at the Apothecaries) and mixt with the iuyce of Colewortes, of the bignes of a Beane: ſhal neuer be troubled with paine in the head. Petr. Hiſp. 38

A Straunge medicine for the Gowte. Take a good handfull of Arſemart, and wrappe and tye the ſame in a Burre leafe: and lay it firſt in old aſhes, then compaſſe the ſame with hot embers and coales, and ſo roſte the ſame well: then applye the ſame roſted Arſmarte to the grieued place, and doe thus euening and morning for two or three daies: and thou ſhalt find a preſent helpe thereof. This was tolde me for a great ſecrete, and as a proued thing. 39

IF you put or ſtop faſt within a Nut, quicke Brimſtone, Salt-peter, and quickſiluer: the ſame being put into a loafe of bread, and 40

and then the same loafe of bread put into some hote place, where it may heate: as soone as it waxeth hote, you shall see the loafe of bread so leape, that it will be a very prettie sport to them that sees it. Mizaldus had this of one that proued it.

41 A Most excellent Oyle of Saint Iohns Woorte, is made as followeth. Infuse or steepe for the space of three daies, the tops of Saint Iohns Woort, in pure and excellent Wine, then in a double vessell let them heate easely ouer the fire, and then straine the easely: then againe put as many of the tops of Saint Iohns Woort in that strained liquour, as you had before: and let them steepe therein three daies and three nights as before: then heate and straine them as before, then adde thereto three ounces of Turpentine, and sixe ounces of old Oyle, and of Saffron the weight of xviiii. Barly cornes: mixe all together, and then seethe all together in a double vessell, until the Wine be consumed: and that that remaines, put it into a glased or leaded vessell, & keepe it safely for your vse. This Oyle is of a marueilous vertue and propertie, as well chiefly against venomous Vlcers, as many other diseases and colde gricfes: Well knowne to many women. Mizaldus.

42 IF you rub sleighely any kinde of Beastes or Cattell, with the iuyce of Goosdes, in hote wether: no kinde of Flyes will then hurt or molest them, nor yet come nye them. A thing desired of many, and very necessary for such as rides in the hot wether. Mizaldus.

43 IF Mars be opposite to Iupiter, and the one of them be the Lord of the eight house: (it is like) the childe then borne, shall dye by the commaundement of the Iudge. Taisnier.

44 The leaues of wild Iuy sod in Wine, and layd vpon any Cankar: doth kill and heale the same. Trotula.

45 This water following is very precious for franticke and madmen: proued very often. Take of the flowers of Rosemarie, of Burrage,

Burrage, and of the rootes of Buglosse, of each halfe a pounde, of Safferne two drams, of Quinces fowre ounces, of the best whyte Wine, two pintes: mixe them all together, and then let them stand so the space of a natural day: after that bury the glasse body wherein all the same is, in horse dung for fifteene daies: and then take it out and distill a water thereof, according to arte, two or three times ouer. Keepe this water as the Aple of your eye, for it is verie precious and well proued in al Melancholy sicknesses very effectuously: and in the paine and trembling of the harte, the quantity to be giuen at one time is a dram. Which is the weight of. lxxii. barly cornes.) If you proue it, you wil praise it. And this is in the newe Iewell of Healthy: with many other mo excellent thinges.

46 They are not like to lose their senses, nor their understanding: in whose Nativity the Moone doth apply to Mercury, either by coniunction or by aspect. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff. Argent.

47 Set a rounde glasse full of water against the hot Sunne, that it may stand fast: and then holde something that is very drie, and will take fire easely, nye to the same glasse, betweene the Glasse and the Sunne: and it will set ꝑ same thing there holden, on fire. Which is very straunge to beholde. And the rather, because fire a hot and drye element, is procured out of water, a colde & moyst element. Iohan. Baptist. Porta.

48 Didimus writes, that Sheepe are woont to follow them: that stoppes their eares with their wooll.

49 If any doth aske thee (hauing knowledge in Astrologie) what he did see in his dreame: marke the Ascendent, when the question is made: and if thou dost finde Saturne in the Ascendent (or first house,) tell him that he did see in his dreame Religious persons: as Fryers, Heremites, or such like, or places of Prayer, &c. But if thou finde Mars in the Ascendent, say that he sawe in his dreame, Captaines, Knights, Murtherers, Theeues, Harnes or Battelles, or such like. If the Sunne be in his first house: he did

see Gardins, Trees, with fruites, Gold, or a King. If Venus be in the Ascendent: hee did see a fayre Virgin, or some eating or drinking, or one lying with a woman, or that haue things wherein they are delighted, or els to play, or to walke abroade, or white or red garments. If Mercury be in the first house: then he did see handsome and eloquent men reasoning, or Pallaces decked with Curtens, and rich hanginges or cloathes, bookes or writings of saluation, or of accoumpts. If the Moone be in the first house: he did see riuers, or water, or precious stones, of some that did eate or drinke, or his Mother, or his Awnt, or his Mothers Sister. This sayth Haly Abenragel. But Messahala, and Alhayhat, and Abrier Farsal, haue sayde: looke in the signe of the ninth house from the Ascendent, & if thou doest finde in the same house, any of the seuen Planettes, iudge that the vision or dreame was of them, as is before, when they are found in the first house. And adde to the signification of the Sunne, (that is, if the Sunne be in the ninth house,) that he did see him selfe flying betweene heauen and earth, or that he did see a great light: and if there be no Planets in the ninth house: then marke him that is in the first house: if none be there: then marke who is in the third house: if none be there: then looke in the fowrth house: if none be there: looke in the seuenth house: if none bee there: then looke in the tenth house. And iudge according to the signification of euery Planet and thou shalt be certified, God willing. Haly Abenragell.

50 AGainst the quarten ague, take all the vrine that the partie makes at one time in his fit, and kneade flowre therewith: and when the same is baked, then giue it to a Dogge, of the same house. And when you haue done thus thrise: the partie will bee whole, and rid of the disease. And in his steade the Dogge will be sicke. But for a man that is sicke, a Dogge must be chosen. If a woman, a Bytch must be had. This was taken out of an often proued experiment of an Italian, by the report of Mizaldus.

51 WHosoeuer desires to see the Sunne Eclipsed without hurting their eyes: Let them beholde the shadowe thereof in a vessell, wherein oyle is put: Where, they may behold and see it without

without daunger. For a fattie humor is not easely troubled. And what shapes or fourmes it doth receiue: It representeth the same truely. Mizaldus.

A Lamen, or thinne plate of Golde, borne on the Seame of the braine, doth strengthen the brayne. The same hanged against the Region or place of the heart: doth helpe the beating of the heart, and encreaseth gladnes. And if it bee put vpon the reynes of the backe: it strengthens the reynes, and cooles the same, and ceaseth the paynes of the backe. But Mizaldus wisheth that the same plate be beaten and made of pure and fine Gold, when the Sunne is in Leo, called the Lion: And Iupiter and the Moone beholding each other happily. Hermes. Arnoldus Villa nouanus. &c. Alij. 52

IF the Lord of the Horoscope, be in the seuenth house Combust, and the Sunne hath no essentiall dignitie in the same: then he (that is then borne,) shall perish by the handes of many, which will rise against him. But if the Sunne haue then any power in the seuenth house: he shall dye by the Kings commaundement. Taisnier. 53

IT is proued and a secret: that if three graynes of Mastick be giuen to the patient to be swallowed, euery night at his going to bed: it doth preserue him from the paynes of the stomacke, and doth cure him. Emperica benedicti victorij. I know by proofe, it helpes the stomack maruelously. 54

THis water following, breakes the Stone in the Bladder, and in the Reynes. Take of the iuyce of Saxifrage, two pyntes, of Gromel, and of the iuyce of Perceley, of either one pint, of the best vinegar of a pleasaunt Wine, eight ounces: distill all these together, and let the licquor distilled bee kept in a glasse with a narrowe mouth: Of which, minister in the morning one ounce at a time, as much at noone, and as much at euening going to bed. This is a proued water, as saith Fumanellus. 55

TO dreame that Eagles flyes ouer your head: doth betoken euill fortune. To dreame that you see your face in the water: signifies long life. To followe Bees, betokens gaine or profit. 56

To be married: ſignifies that ſome of your kinſfolkes is dead. To dreame that you worſhip God: ſignifies gladnes. To looke in a glaſſe: doth portend ſome ſhewe, or a childe. To haue oyle powred vpon you: ſignifies ioy. Michael Scotus, & Artemidorus.

57 IF you would haue Copper to melt quickly, and runne eaſely: put the hoones of a Horſe into the ſame, betweene the melting and powring out thereof. Mizaldus had this ſecret of an expert Italian.

58 GOates will not ſtray, or wander: if you cut of their beardes. Florentinus Geoponicus, and Zoroaſter.

59 IF you put a Tode in a newe earthen pot, and the ſame be couered in the ground: in the middes of a corne fielde: it is ſaid there wil be no hurtfull tempeſtes or ſtormes there. As Archibius did write to Antiochus King of Siria. Plinio Authore.

60 IF the Lorde of the eight houſe, bee found in the twelfth houſe, with an euill Planet, or in his euill Aſpect: (it ſhowes,) the childe then borne will dye a captiue, (that is) in priſon, or as one that doth flye away. Taiſnier.

61 WHoſoeuer annoints their belly with this ointment folowing, it eaſeth the paine of the head, it purgeth the ſtomack, it comforteth the appetite, and clariſieth the eyes. Take of the iuice of ſmallach two ounces, of the iuice of Mercury, fowre ounces, of gooſe greaſe and Hens greaſe, of either of them a pound, of Roſen two ounces, of Maſticke, and Frankinſence, of either fiue drams, of Caſsia fiſtula, two drams: and put thereto iuice of Walwoort, and of the inner rind of Elderne, and mixe them all well together, and make thereof an ointment. This if it be well made, is a very good thing.

62 THe Squincie, or any other payne of the throate, will be helpt with this following. Marke where a Swine doth rubbe him, and then rubbe your hand on the ſame wood, poſt, or ſtone: with which hand rubbe your ſore or ſwolne throate. And as ſome ſaye that

that haue proued it: cut of a peece of the same wood, where the Swine did rubbe himselfe, and rub the swolne or grieued place therewith. But the rubbing of the Swines necke, is the best for the necke: the legge for the legge: and so that part of the Swine, for the like part of the person grieued or diseased. This is a very true and often proued thing.

63 TAke a pint of white Wine, one handfull of woodbind leaues, or two or three ounces of the water of Woodbinde, and a quarter of a pound of the powder of Ginger, seethe them all together vntill they be something thicke: And annoynt a red pimpled face therewith fiue or sixe times, and it will make it faire. This is proued.

64 LVdouicus viues, doth write, that within the memory of his Auncestors, or Fathers, there was a Sepulchre or Toombe pluct vp: wherein a burning Candle was found, made (as was witnessed by writing) fiue hundreth yeeres before. And when it was touched or handled: by and by it was resolued into powder. Iohannes Langius.

65 IF you would haue a deepe Well made, it is best to digge the same when the Sunne is in the last partes of Virgo, before the Autumnall equinoctial: (which is about the beginning of September, or immediatly after,) for then through the great heate, and drines of the Sommer: the earth wants rayne. Mizaldus had this of one that was skilfull in such thinges. Which was a maister Carpenter.

66 IF any be bitten or striken of a Scoppion, which shall eate Basill the same day: he shall bee made whole thereof. Aphri. reportes it.

67 IF any fall sicke in the howre of the Sunne: hee will haue a strong Feuer or ague. And many times shall bee vexed in his minde: which will bring no small hurt vnto him. Haly Abenragell.

68 THe iuyce of Coriander, giuen to them that haue the Falling Euill to drinke: will not suffer the humor to ascende into the head, and it worketh great helpe to the diseased. This was written in an old booke.

69 WHosoeuer is brought weake, either by some greuous sicknes, or disease, of long continuaunce, or by woundes receiued, or any other way: and thereupon haue a Siege of Melancholy, like to blacke bloud: he shall doubtles dye the next daye after. Hippocrates in suis Aphor.

70 A Sauffleume or redde pimpled face, is helped with this medicine folowing. Take Enula Campana, fowre ounces, and seeth it with Vinegar, till the vinegar be sodden in: then stampe it small, and then put thereto Quicksilver and brimstone, of either fowre drams, and Barrowes grease, fowre ounces: and beate them all together, and make thereof a plaster, and lay it to the infected or spotted place in the Face, all night: and on the morrowe wash it of with warme water. Do thus sixe or seuen nightes, and it will helpe it without doubt.

71 THe first seedes, that the Yee, or Male Peony brings forth, being round and blacke, (doe maruelously) retreate or helpe them that haue the falling Sickness: If some thereof bee stampt and taken with Oximel scillitick, which is to be had at the Apothecaries: and with the Syrrup of Sticados, and a little Nutmeg: which Lemnius doth witnesse for a very trueth.

72 WHosoeuer is stricken or hurt of any venemous worme, or other thing: or els bitte of a mad dog. Let the take heede diligently that the same things that did hurt them, see them not, vntill they be perfectly whole. For the Hebrewe Philitions say, that the partie hurt, shall then dye, or els be in perill afreth: yea though they begin to waxe whole whē they see them. Mizaldus.

73 ONe handfull of Basill, with ten Sea Crabs, stampt or beaten together: doth make all the Scorpions to come to that place,

place, that are nye to the same. Aphri. as Mizaldus. saith.

IF the Lord of the eight house, be afflicted in the fowrth house, it signifies, the childe then borne, shal dye in pryson. Taisnier. 74

VVine wherein the rynde of an Ashe tree hath bene sodden, drunk fasting, sixe or seuen mornings together: doth perfectly helpe the that are tormented with the paines of the splene. (Which makes one to haue a greate payne in the left side, and there most griefe is after meate.) And if you annoynt the grieued place so long with an ointment called Deathea, euery morning and euening. It is an excellent thing likewise. 75

BEholo a singular Oyle or Baulme drawne out of Waxe and Turpentine, which dryeth and mightely pearseth where the same is applyed: taken out of the secretes of Fallopius. Take of the purest and clearest Turpentine that can bee gotten, one pounde and two ounces, of newe yellowe Waxe that is odoriferous, twelue ounces of Nutmugges and Cloues, of either one ounce, of common Ashes, sixe ounces: beate all these well together, then put the same into a Retort, fenced with Lute of Wisedome, and set in Ashes, and distill it with a flowe fyre at the first, and after encrease the fire vntill all be distilled, which gathered, distill the second tyme in a Glasse body with an heade and receauer, putting vnto it before the distilling fowre ounces of the powder of Bricke or Tyles. Which diligently Luted in the ioyntes, mayntaine fire vnder it, vntill no more will come, then haue you purchased an Oyle of a Rubine culloz, which worketh myracles in wounds, especially, where sinnues be harmed. This also helpeth any manner of Rewme proceeded of a colde cause, it helpeth besides the cough, by annointing the Region of the Breast therewith: and it is also of great importaunce vnto many other griefes, inuented and proued by the aboue sayde Authour many times. This excellent Oyle I had out of that worthy Booke, called the newe Jewell of health: which many perhappes shall reade in this my Booke, that otherwise should neuer haue seene that Booke. Which makes mee describe herein some notable things therein vttered. 76

77 A notable

77 A Notable and often proued plaster, to destroy any impestume, swelling, and stitch in what place of the body soeuer it be: is nowe described as followeth. Take of the roote of Holliocke, (cleane washed and cut in peeces,) two good handfull, and seeth the same in fayre water, vntil the said roote be something tender. Then take out the sayd roote, and put into the same water, of Fenecrecke, and Linseede, of either one handfull, (something stamped or bruised,) and seeth them together vntill the water bee roping like birdlime: then stampe the said roote of Holliock before sodde. And put it to the sayd Fenecrecke and Linseede, with an handfull of Barly meale, and frie them together with Boyes grease, and Barrowes grease: and if neede bee, you may take Sheepe suet,) then lay a plaster thereof to the sore, or grieued place, as hot as the partie may suffer it: and let the same lye twelue howres vnremoued at the least, and after apply another plaster of the same thereto, in such order, and within nyne plasters it will worke the full effect. It hath helpt and dissolued the Pluresy, with the applying of three or fowre plasters. A thing of small cost, and great vertue.

78 When the Lord of the Ascendent is impedite or Infortunate of the Lord of the second house: it signifies that the sicke shall not bee healed, but with great expences of money, or elles dye. And vniuersally, marke what Planet doth Infortunate the Lord of the Ascendent. The sick is like to haue harme or hinderance by such things, as that house doth signifie, wherof that Infortunating Planet is Lord, or Signifier. Iatromath. Guar. Ryff.

79 Egge shelles dyed and beaten to powder, and geuen in whyte Wine: breaketh the stone. It is a tryed medicine, as one affirmed to me.

80 Sugar (especially, Valencia Sugar,) made in powder, and put into a Wound or Cut: doth not onely cleanse all corruption from it, and consumes all superfluous flesh or matter in it: but also heales it maruelously. If you list you may mixe a little fresh butter therewith, whereby it will not be of the lesse vertue. This is a sure, excellent, easie, and a readie medicine, who list to trie it, shall finde it a singular thing.

81 A certaine

A Certaine Wench was borne within sixteene myles of London: who within a peare and a halfe after her birth, did begin to eate earth, stones, bricke, and grauell. And so continued therein, (hauing al her delight in eating of such baggage:) also she did eate the woollen slecues that were on her armes, besides that she did eate a gloue. And on a tyme as her mother did feede her with milke: there chaunst to fall a great peece of soot out of the Chimney, into the sayd milke: which soote, the sayd childe tooke out of the dish with her fingers, and did eate it most greedily. She abhorred then bread and butter, & other such naturall food. Wherby shee was marueilously consumed with a flixe, and shee yet liueth, hauing nothing on her but skinne and bone. I sawe her in June 1577. She was borne in Chaysley, within two or three myles of Stanes, at which tyme she was full three yeres of age. 81

IT is sayd that Mise dung, with the ashes of burned Waspes, and of Hasell Nuts, and a little Vineger of Roses put thereto: doth trimly decke a balde place with heares: if the same place be often tymes rubbed or annoynted therewith. Mizaldus. 82

IF any Beast of the female kinde, doth pisse vpon the vine of a Woolfe newly made: the same Beast shall neuer conceaue. Pithagoras. 83

ÆTius giues counsaile, that that Dogge be buried or put into the ground in any wise, which is dead by taking his disease from a man: for it is certaine (sayth he) that daungerous and many effects, (the man being escaped,) are turned, or ouerpowred into him. 84

TO trouble some, or vnpleasaunt noyse of Frogs in the night, will cease: if you set a Candle burning on the bancke side nye the water where they be. Or els many lightes, according to the greatnesse of the place where they be. Africanus Geopon. And this was proued at Paris, by the meanes of a President there, that therewith was troubled. Mizaldus. 85

IT is the opinion of many, that an herbe (called Leucacãthus) that is White thorne: (euen as the Bay tree,) is neuer stroken 86

nor touched with Lightning, nor is not touched with any euill from Heauen. Mizaldus.

87 ZAel saith, that he hath proued in many Natiuities, where the Moone is in Virgo, opposite with the Sunne: that the childe then borne, hath beene drowned.

88 Stre cloues of Garlicke, stampt and strayned into a draught of Rennish wine, and so drunke: is a present remedie for the Collicke, Stone, and the Straungury. An excellent tryed medicine, if you take it three daies.

89 MAke powder of the flowres of Elderne, gathered on Midsomer day, being before well dryed, and vse a spoonefull thereof in a good draught of Burrage water, morning and euening, first and last, for the space of a month: and it will make you seeme young a great while. This I had out of an olde written Booke, as proued.

90 TAke Horseleaches, and burne them to powder, and mixe it with Eysell, then vse to rubbe the place therewith, where you would haue heare to grow no more: and there wil no heare grow in that place. This was a secrete of a notable Practiser.

WHosoeuer vses to drinke butter milke, they will bee laxatiue, although they be very much bound, and cannot go to the stoole. Proued.

92 THey are like to haue the Falling sickneſſe, in whose Natiuities the Moone and Mercurie doe not beholde the one the other. Or where neither of them doe beholde the Ascendent: and whereas in the day time Saturne is the signifier of the qualities of the minde: and being then in an Angle, and Mars in Natiuities of the night.

93 THat young Beastes be not hurt of their fetters, or that being hurt of them, they may bee cured. Tye vnto their neckes a Date stone bored through. Mizaldus.

94 IF you giue to them that haue the Falling sickneſſe, this medicine or Antidote following three daies, whiles the Moone is coniunct to Iupiter: it will helpe him. Take of Pale, the seedes of

of Pyonie, and the rootes of the same, halfe a dram, the leaues of Celinors, & of Primroses, (which some takes to be Daysie) one dram: stampe them, and giue it to drinke with white Wine. The partie being fasting. Mizaldus.

95 AS a certaine Countrey man, did sleepe open mouthed in the fields: a Serpent crept in at his mouth, and so into his body: but after the sayd man cured himselfe thereof, with the eating of Garlike. But he infected his wife with poyson: by hauing to doe with her carnally: whereof she dyed, which was very rare and straunge. Volateranus.

96 POwder made of the stone of a Swallowe, giuen in drinke to them that haue the Falling sickneſſe: healeth them without doubt, for it is a sure experiment. Petrus Hiſpanus.

97 IF you would knowe whether a Woman bee conceaued with child, or not: giue to her two spoonefull of water, & one spoonefull of clarified Honny, mingled together to drinke, when she goeth to sleepe: and if she feele grypings and paines in her bellie in the night, she is with childe: if she feele none, she is not. This is very true and often proued.

98 HE wil neuer be poore, of whose Natiuitie Iupiter is ruler, or Lord. Celi enarrāt: the Author of which worke is vnknowne.

99 THis following wil take spots out of the face, and beautifie the same. Put seuen whole Egs, in most pure and strong Vinegar, and let them lye therein so long, vntil their shelles be as soft as their inward skinnes: and mixe thereto fower ounces of Mustard seed, before made in powder (or stampt) then stāpe or grinde them together, & therwith let the face be often annoynted. This hath beene proued: And Trotula affirmes it also for the like purpose.

100 GReene Nettles layd in the vine of one that is sicke, and so steeped therein for the space of xxiiii. howers: if after the same time they be taken out greene and fresh: it betokens that the sick partie will recouer of that sickneſſe: if they bee withered, it is a great token of death. Mizaldus.

FINIS. Lib. 5.

Notable things.

1 IF you would haue any Beast, or any parte of the same, (of what colour soeuer he bee) to be turned into white, shaue of the heares, and smoake the same that is shauen, with the fume of Brimstone: and white heares will growe there. You may proue the same in flowers. Mizaldus.

2 THe berries of White thorne, taken with white Wine: is of great force, for destroying or expelling of the Stone. It is knowne by the practise or experience of the countrey men. Mizaldus.

3 (IN a question of a vision, or dreame:) marke the Lord, or the Alumten of the Ascendent, and the Moone, and consider if thou findest either of them in the ninth, or the third house: but if you finde none of them there, then marke, if you finde either of them in the Ascendent or first house, or in any of his Angles: and if you so finde either of them, and the same bee seperate from a good Planet, and applyed to a good Planet: It signifies that the dreame is good and pleasaunt, and of a good signification, and is of the condition of that good Planet, to whom he applyes: and the profite or commoditie of his dreame, shall be of the condition of the house where he is in the figure, and of the condition of that house which he doth behold with a good Aspect. But if he be seperate from an euill Planet, and applyes also to an euill Planet: then the vision or dreame, is euill and to be feared, and is of an euill signification. Which euill and harme shall be, according to the nature of the Planet, to whom the same applyes, and according to the nature of the house wherein he is in the figure, and according to the nature of that euill Planet. But if he be seperate from a good Planet, and applyes to an euill Planet: say that the

vision

vision or dreame was good and pleasaunt, but he hath an euill signification. But if he be seperate from an euill Planet, and doth applye to a good Planet: say that the vision or dreame was foule and euill, but it hath a good signification, and the profite or successe thereof, will bee according to the nature of the Planet, to whome he doth applye, and according to the nature of the house wherein he is in the figure. (As we haue sayd.) Therefore according to this way and rule, consider the visions or dreames: and conferre one to an other, and thou shalt bee certified, (God willing.) Haly Abenragel.

IT is proued, and a secrete: that if you giue to them that haue the Hickop, euery morning three howers before meate, one roote of greene Ginger, and immediatly after drinking two draughts of Malmesey: you shall see that he will be soone cured. Emperici benedicti victorij. 4

A Sword wherewith a man is killed, the blood being cleane wipt from it, and put into a hot fire, which being taken out of the same, doth manifestly shewe the murther: for so farre as the swoorde was in the wounded person, so farre it will be of a contrarie colour to the sword. It was tolde me that a Bishop did trye it to be true, by one of his men. 5

IF the blood of a Cocke be dryed, and made in powder, and mixt in Wine, wherein there is water: it makes the water swim aboue. This was of the relation of a learned Munck. Mizaldus. 6

PLanten hath a maruelous vertue, to deliuer them of the plague, that are infected therwith: giuen any maner of way. Proued. 7

THe more liuely and quicke that a Horse is, the more deeper he will thrust his nose into the water, when he drinkes. Plinius. 8

SWine & Elephants do hate white garments, Buls and Oxen hates maruelously garments that be of purple colour: which many vnder such apparell haue sometimes proued to their great griefe. Plinius. 9

10 If the Lord of the eight house, bee in the eight house, or beholde the same happely: the child then borne will dye in his countrey, or nye the same. Taisnier.

11 The white of an Egge, and the iuyce of Perytorie of the wall, well beaten together and strummed, and then one droppe of that liquour put into the eye, doth heale the web in the eye. This is true, and proued.

12 A Proued Dyle which is very good for the Dropsie, called Ascites, if al the belly or paunch be annoynted therwith. Take of Turpentine one pound, of Frankensence, Mastick, Myrre, of each two drams, Landanum, one dram, Nutmugs, Cloues, Galenga, Zedoary, of each one dram and a halfe, of the iuyce of Walwoort, and the iuyce of Cucumber, (called Cucumis asinimus) of either one ounce: Let them be powdred that are to bee powdred, and let them bee all mixed together, and put them in a Limbecke, and let an Dyle be distilled thereof, and it is a most secrete thing, not onely to take away the swelling of the belly in the Dropsie, called Ascites: but also any flegmatike swelling of any other member of mans body, and it is marueilous for the paynes of ioyntes and members, of a cold cause. Emperica benedicti.

13 A Certaine Butchers wife being with childe, as she was sturring the bloud of a Beast newly killed, a little thereof did chaunce to sprinkle or spurt on her face: which, she with her hand suddenly wiped off, and then wiped the same hande on her left thigh: Who after being brought to bed of a boye, the same boye had and hath the like marke, or bloud spot on his left thigh. They that knewe both the Father, Mother, and the childe, tolde this for a very trueth. Therefore it is not good to hit a woman suddenly, being with childe, on the face or otherwise: least the childe she is with al, be so marked, as is declared in other places of this booke.

14 The sicke person can not escape, when the light of the time, (that is,) the Sunne in the day, and the Moone in the night, and the Alumten of the Ascendent, are both impedite, or euill affected

fected of the Lord of the eight house, or of the Lord of the fourth house, Iatromath. Guat. Ryff.

IF you will take the heare from any place of the body, & would haue it to growe there no more: stampe Ants Egges with the iuyce of Henbane and Humlockes, or with the bloud of a Backe, or Reremouse: and annoynt the place therewith. Mizaldus. 15

IF you put the liuer of a Beast in peeces: and put into the same peeces, the powder of Nux vomica, called the Spuing Nut, (which is to be had at the Apothecaries,) the same peeces being strowed or layd in an open place, where Rauens or Crowes may resort thereto: the Crowes or Rauens that eates thereof, cannot flye away: whereby you may take them easely. This I knowe to be certaine and true. 16

THe little Birde, called Linaria, begins to leaue singing, and also to bee sicke, when the Starre called the little Dog, doth rise, and will plucke off her feathers. Which chaunceth about the middest of July: as wee haue proued by one an other, (sayth Mizaldus) the space of ten yeares. And thereupon haue shewed to many, that then that Starre did surely rise. And in a Larke we haue obserued the same, (sayth he,) in the rising of Arcture with the Sunne. And it is not to be doubted, but that other Birds, and liuing things, haue their peculiar Starre, whereby they are moued to sing, or to hold their peace, to sadnesse or gladnesse: which I desire the dilligent searchers of secretes to obserue. Thus much Mizaldus. 17

THe Lord of the Ascendent in the twelfth house, in a humaine signe, without the beames of good Starres: the childe then borne will be emprisoned. This is true and often proued: And also Taisnier affirmes it. 18

THis following is a sure and proued medicine for the tooth ache. Take a handful of grouñ Iuy, as much of Spere mint, and as much of Salt, stampe them all a little together, then put 19

all

all the same into a pinte of Vineger, and seethe all well ouer the fire: then straine it well, and put the same into a close glasen vessell, or bottell: and when you will occupie it, take a spoonefull thereof, and put it into that side of the mouth that aketh, and hold downe your cheeke that it may descend to the rootes of the aking teeth: and it will take the ache and paine away presently. This was taught me by a woman, to whom many resorted for helpe: who vsed onely this medicine therefore.

20 AN oyntment made of the Oyle of bitter Almondes, Honny, the rootes of Lillies, and of Waxe: is an excellent thing to annoynt the face withall, to get away winckles, spots, and other deformities of the face. Mizaldus.

21 YOu may take Foxes with this wile following. Annoynt the soles of your shoes, with a peece of fat Swines flesh as broad as your hand, newly rosted, or a litle broyled at the fire, when you goe out of the Wood homeward. And in euery of your steppes cast a peece of the Liuer of a Swine rosted, and dipt in Honny: and drawe after your backe, the dead carkasse of a Cat, and when the Foxe following thee, comes neare vnto the steppes: be sure to haue a man nye thee with Bowe and shaftes to shoote at him: or by some other meanes to hit him. Mizaldus had this of an expert Hunter.

22 WOmen that haue double apples in their eyes, or strales: doe euery where hurt with their looking. (Which is called of some ouerlooking.) Cicero.

23 BOdies that are strucken with Lightning, doe remaine vncorrupt: therfore in auncient tyme they did neither burne nor burie the bodies of such as were strucken or killed with Lightning: whereupon it is plaine to all men, that the same bodies are not corrupt as others. Mizaldus.

24 IF the Lord of the eight house, be in the third or ninth house: (it signifies) the childe then borne, shall dye among Straungers, or out of his natiue soyle. Taisnier.

25 Wo[r]me-

VVDoxmewood newly ſtamped with the white of an Egge and laide ouer the eyes, taketh away the blould and readnes thereof: of what humor ſoeuer it come. This hath bene often proued. 25

IF one do take this confection following faſting, he ſhall neuer fall into the paynes of Collicke nor illiac. Take the outwarde rinds of Radiſhes, being taken or pared thicke, two pound, white Honny, fowre pound, let them boyle together, vnto the conſumption of halfe the Hony, then put thereto of the powders of Cynamom, Cloues, Nutmugs, Mace, blacke Pepper, of each two dams, mixe them together, and let them bee put vp in a cleare veſſell, and let the patient take and eate euery morning halfe an ounce of the ſayde rindes of the Radiſhes. Benedictus victorius Fauentinus. 26

IF you take the powder of Braſell, and mingle it well with Milke, but ſo that it be very red, and put therein either ſtaffe, wood, or bone, letting it lye therein eight dayes: it will make the ſame wood or bone red, for euer. I had this out of an old written booke. 27

TO dreame that you go ouer a broken Bridge, betokens feare: to haue your head cut off for a heynous offence, ſignifies the death of friends: to make cleane the hands, betokens trouble: to ſee hands filthy or fowle, doth ſignifie loſſe and danger: to feede Lambes, ſignifies griefe, or paine: to take flyes, ſignifies wrong or iniury. Mizaldus. 28

A Garland made of Ivy leaues, and layd vpon womens paps, or dugs, that hangs flagging downe: it gathers them together, and makes them round. Ivy leaues ſtampt and applyed thereto, workes the like effect. Mizaldus. 29

A Toade beeing ſtrucken of a Spyder, or of a Serpent: doth helpe her ſelfe by eating of Planten. Plinius. For confirmation whereof, a Toade beeing on the ground hard by a wall, a Spyder did ſuddenly ſtrike the ſayd Toade on the backe: Which when the Toade felt, beginning to ſwell, did eate of Planten nye 30

vnto the place. Whereof beeing well, the Spyder againe, did poyson the Tode, with her venome as before. Which done, the Tode preserued her selfe with ỳ said Planten as before. But one that chaunst to beholde the same, did then cut vp the sayde Planten, and tooke it away from that place. Which Tode the thirde tyme being strucken, or rather poysoned of the spyder, as before: Immediatly searching for the sayde Planten, (for as it shoulde seeme there was no more Planten nye to that place: which whē she could not finde, did swell so sore, that soone after she did burst withall. The party that did take away the same Planten, and did see this straunge and maruelous matter, did tell me this for a very trueth. Whose credite I knewe to be such, that I am bolde here to place the same hauing such good occasion. And I heard that a noble man of this Realme, did see the like.

31 WHosoeuer is sore grieued with the Stone, and can not make water, let them drinke a spoonefull of the powder called Puluis duiriticus, in a draught of whyte Wyne: (which you may haue made at the Apothecaries,) and vse it three or fower mornings together, or something lesse, if you list. Giue halfe so much to a child, & without doubt, it will make them auoyde ỳ stone, and to make water presently. I haue proued it often times to be a souereine thing in this case. And there was one from whō I had it, that got therewith aboue an hundreth pound by the yere. If it be truely and well made. You will praise it well as I haue done, and because it is such a notable thing, I would haue it better knowen, and more vsed.

32 MAke Oyle of Paper, by burning fayre cleane Paper on a cleane Pewter Dish: or Sawcer: or holde a peece of fayre Paper folded on a Knifes poynt, and set fire on the nethermost end thereof, and holde the same nye vnto the Sawcer: and out thereof will come a litle moyst Oyle, and bee on the Sawcer. Take a little thereof on a cleane Fether, and put it into the Eye that is sore or dimme of sight: and it will helpe the same maruelously. It hath bene proued in many to be excellent. And Euonimus doth praise it therefore.

33 If

IF the Lord of the Ascendent be in the eight house Infortunate, it signifies that the sicke partie will kill him selfe through cuill guyding of himselfe. Iatromathematica. Guat. Ryff. 33

A Spyte came nye vnto M. Brutus, leading an Army of men from Asia, when, Brutus asked him who he was: he answered, I am thy cuill Angell, whome thou shalt see in the fieldes of Philoppis in Thessaly, and there Brutus dyed in conflict. Plutarchus. 34

AGrimony sodden in red wine, wherewith if wounds be washt, it cleanseth all filthes and corruption from them. And the leaues of Agremony beaten, or stampt, and tyed vpon woundes that be cuill ioyned, or knit together: by & by it doth open them. A certayne Spanyarde told this to Mizaldus. 35

HE that receiues a summe of money, in the howre of Venus: he will spende the same with women, in pleasures and wantonnes. Haly. 36

THe iuyce of Rewe mixt with Honny, that hath beene skummed, and a litle thereof put into the eye at once, riddeth them that vse it, of an auncient dymnes of the sight. Proued often. 37 To make y sight

IF a woman hath not conceaued, and thou wilt knowe whether he shall conceaue or not: let her be well couered with cloathes, and beneath let a fumigation be made of hotte things, and odoriferous, or sweete smelling: for if the smell come vp through her body to the Nose, and Mouth: be sure that she is not barren of her selfe. Hippocrates Aphor. 38

VVHosoeuer is grieued and tormented with the stone, let them take one ounce of the rootes of Radishe, cut in slyces: and lay the same to steepe in halfe a pint of good white wine all night, then streyne the same well, and put thereto of the Electuary, called Lithontripon, of the delcription of Nicholas: and also Iustinum, one dram: mixe them with the saide white Wine, wherein the Radish was infused, and let him that is grieued 38

with the stone, receiue all the same at one tyme: and you shall see a maruelous worke thereof. If neede be, let him receyue the like quantitie thereof three or fowre dayes together. This is proued to be a sure and an excellent thing, for breaking and auoiding the stone, and grauel. Be sure that the Apothecaries make it of good stuffe.

40 A Head of Garlicke, (the skins pulled off, and a litle bruised,) layde by equall partes, to the hollowe partes of the soles of their feete, that are grieuously tormented with the tooth ache especially, if it come of a cold cause, and be on the nether Jawe: it will helpe them with speede, by drawing the humors out of the soules of the feet. I haue knowne them that haue taken this medicine, and haue not beene troubled with the tooth ache of seuen yeares after.

41 THat man is like to haue fewe Children, in whose Natiuitie Saturne is in the Ascendent, opposite to Venus: or if Venus be in a barraine signe, infortunate of Saturne: or if Venus be in the huse of Saturne, especially, Infortunate of him. Iatromathematica. Guat. Ryff.

42 IF you rub or touch Wartes with the leaues of a Figge tree, the Warts will consume and vanish away: so that the sayd leaues bee buried within the earth or ground. Some ascribes the same to the harte of a Pigion. Mizaldus.

43 ELephants of al other Beastes, do chiefly hate the Mowse. So that if they shall see or perceiue, that a Mowse hath once touched their meate that is before them, they loathe the same, and will not eate a bitte thereof. Plinius.

44 IF the Lord of the Ascendent, be Combust in the twelfth house he that is then borne, will dye in prison, or in captiuitie. Taisnier.

45 THe powder of the Berries of Ryponp, drunke in the water wherein water Cresses are sod: doth maruelously heale the Strangury.

46 If

IF any Woman great with Childe, shall take this drinke following, euery other day in the morning, three howres before she eate any meate, beginning the same about tenne dayes or a fortnight before the tyme of the birth: the birth shall not only be made more easie, but also she shall bring forth her child without payne. Take of the great Treakle, one scruple, (which is the weight of xviiii. barly cornes,) the powder of Licquoris, and the powder of Cynnamom, of either three graynes, of good white Wine, one ounce and a halfe, mixe all together, and make thereof a drinke, and let it be giuen to the Woman with childe, in such maner as is before sayd. Benedictus victorius fauentinus, in his Booke called Emperica. 46

THis following will stoppe the bloudy flure. Take Yarrowe and Plantan, of either a like much, stampe them well together, and put thereto red Wine, and streine it well, and drinke a good draught thereof, first and last, three or fowre daies together: and certaynly it will stay it. It is an easie and precious thing. 47

IF you will proue whether a Woman bee with childe or not, let her make water in a Copper, or Hasell vessell, and let a Needle lye therein a whole night, that is bright and cleane: and if she be with childe, the Needle will haue redde spots on it. If not, then it will be blackish or rusty. It is proued as Mizaldus was enformed. 48

IF a Crowe chaunce to eate of the reste of the flesh whereof a Wohlfe hath eaten before: the same Crowe will dye soone after. Ælianus and Philes. 49

NEither falling sicknes, neither deuill, will infest our hurt one in that place: whereas a Bay tree is. The Romaynes calles it the Plant of the good Angell, &c. Mizaldus. 50

VVRyting Inke tempered with water, Wine, or Vinegar, wherein Woormwood hath bene steeped: Mysse wil not eate the Papers or Letters written with that Inke. And also 51

cloathes

cloathes wherein Wormewood is layde or wrapt, is safe from mothes: and if there be any there, it will driue them awaye. Dioscorides.

52 The howre of Mars is to bee abhord, in all things, both in the beginning, and when the thing is done. Haly Abenragel. Therefore you were best to take heede, that you take no notable thing, or great matter in hande, or begin any long iourney, in the howre of Mars, if you can by any meanes knowe when it is. But whosoeuer puts their whole trust in God, and guides their life by the rule of his holy word: (be they neuer so simple and vnlearned:) he will so guyde them, and so instruct them, that they shall auoyde all such daungers, and perillous tymes. And contrarie, the wicked, learned, (yea though they knowe the tymes, shall not haue power to auoyde them. As I haue seene in many: which afterward they did well consider, though to late. And as I haue said of Mars: so I say of Saturne. For there is neuer a good of them both. Yet I do not thinke, that Saturne or Mars shewes such harme to them, in whose Natiuities they are Significrs, or beares rule in the Ascendent: but chiefly to such in whose Natiuitie they are Lordes of the vi. vii. viii. or viii. house. But surely I haue markt it long, and yet I neuer sawe any notable thing begun in the howre of Mars or Saturne, that came to a good ende. Which they shall well finde, that begins to set forward towards the Sea, in Saturnes howre. I speake by triall as well as Haly doth: which I should not haue considered so much, but by his counsayle and proofe.

53 Oxen, Kyne, Bullockes, or Horses, shall not be troubled with any disease: if you hang a Harts horne vpon them. Absyrtus.

54 If you ioyne a Lyons Skin, to the Skin of a Woolfe, or any other Beast: it will make them without heayre, or cause their heayre to fall or consume away. Mizaldus.

55 Colewoorts, and Rewe (called hearbe Grace,) are so contrary in nature the one to the other: that they ought not to bee sowne nye together. Fracastorius.

56 If

If any Sheepe, or elſe heayy Beaſts, or els Man or Woman be full of wormes in any wound or ſore: take of the wooll of the ſame Sheepe, or heayre of that Beaſt, or ſome of the heayre of that Man or Woman, and hyde the ſame before the ryſing of the Sunne vnder the barke of a Tree, called Trembla, (which is a kinde of blacke Popler Tree.) Do thus certain daies, and thou ſhalt ſee the wormes fall out of the wound or ſore myraculouſly: or els they will dye or leaue that place. There bee that aſcribes the ſame to the Birch tree, and alſo to the roote of wilde Succorie hanged at the necke, in maner of a Croſſe. Which Mizaldus ſawe obſerued in a Dog, one of whoſe eares was almoſt eaten off with wormes. 56

It is proued oftentimes by experiment, that many being borne in the coniunction of the Sunne and Moone, doe dye in the oppoſition: (that is in the ful of the Moone:) & they that be borne in the full of the Moone, are dead in the coniunction, (that is in the newe Moone. Taiſnier. 57

Put two or three of the ſeedes of Oculus chriſti, into your eye: and within a while after you ſhall not feele them. Whereby you will thinke they are not there. But at the laſt they will drop or fall out of themſelues: compaſſed about with ſlymy matter, which hinders the ſight. Which if you vſe, they will cleanſe and cleare your eyes maruelouſly. This I knowe to be very true. 58

If one doth buye Wartes of them that haue them, & geue them a pinne therefore: if the partie that hath the Warts, pricke the ſame pin vpon ſome garment that he weares dayly, or commonly, the Warte or Warts without doubt wil deminiſh and weare away priuely, and be cleane gone in ſhort time. This was tolde me for an often tryed and prooued thing: yea, and by ſuch a one as had ſeene the experience thereof. Alſo Wartes rubbed with a peece of rawe Beefe, and the ſame Beefe being buried within the ground: the Wartes will weare and conſume, as the Beefe doth rotte in the ground. Proued. 59

60 Salt Armoniacke stampt, and mixt with Water, doth make white Letters nothing differering from the cullour of Paper, But if you hold the same Paper to the fyre, the Letters wil waxe blacke. Mizaldus.

61 A Thing to be maruelled at, and worthy to be remembred doth followe, declared by Iouianus Pontanus. A certaine Caietane Woman, (sayth he) was married to a Fisher, whome he did vse as his Wife, according to the order of Marriage, many yeres (as Anthonius Panthormita, beeing a friende of the same Fisher, was woont to tell to the sayd Iouianns Pontanus, when he was young:) which woman after she had bin married fowreteene yeres, did became to be a man, and suddenly, there sprung out the members of a Man, in the naturall place of the Woman. Which beeing so ashamed of her condition, as one that thought shee should bee mockt or laught to scorne both of Men and Women, became a Religious Woman, and liued in a Monastery, where he knewe her the rest of her life. And she was buryed at Rome, in the Temple of Marie to Minerua. And an other Woman called Æmilia, was marryed to one Anthony a Citizen of Ebula, and after she was married twelue yeres, she was chaunged into a Man, and was conuersant with men: vsing then the artes and trades of men, in that Countrey, and married a Wife. This writes he in the tenth booke De rebus celestibus, &c. Mizaldus.

62 IF the Lord of the Ascendent, be Combust in the Ascendent, or in the first house: it signifies short life to the childe then borne. Taisnier.

63 TAke the inner rinde of an Oake tree, and seeth it well in faire water, and then bathe any sore, olde or newe therewith, halfe a dosen tymes together, twyse euery day: and at euery tyme when it is thus bathed, then annoynt it with Butter and Brimstone mixt well together: and within nine or ten dayes it will be whole, (God willing.) A true and tried medicine.

THis following will helpe the pallowe Jaundies with speede. Take a Burre roote, the greater, the better, scraye it cleane: then

then take a pot of newe Ale, and put your roote therein, and the Ale will boyle, and let it bee therein one day and one night well stopped, then let the patient drinke a good draught, two or three tymes: and he will be whole certainly. Proued.

The sicke is much to bee feared, if in the Ascendent, or in the eight house, or with their Lordes, there bee euill Starres or Planets. But if good Planets be there: it is safe enough. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff. 65

ARistotle and Auycen doe affirme, that of the round and short Egge, the Cocke chicken doth come: of the long and sharpe Egge, the Hen chicken. Mizaldus.

IF you put yellowe Amber, into hot melted Waxe, (before wel skimmed:) it wil be then as soft as clay, so that you may make things thereof, in what forme or fashion you will: it will bee so tractable and soft. Mizaldus had this secrete of a certaine cunning Lapidary. 66

THere is nothing better to driue away Serpents, or Snakes, then the smoake of old Leather, or old shoes burned, or els to bring them out of ones body, before crept into them by sleeping open mouthed. Whereof Marc. Gatinarica (an excellent Phisition) doth write, that the like did happen to a certaine man in his tyme: to whom when many medicines were giuen in vaine, the sayd man receiued the smoake of olde Leather at his mouth by a funnell: (so that it went into his body,) and as soone as the venemous thing in his body, felt the sayd smoake: he came out at his fundament. Which was a marueilous great Vpper, to the great maruaile and feare of all them that were present. 67

SEethe the inner rinde of the young braunches of a Hasel tree in small Ale, vntill halfe bee consumed, and let them that haue the Strangury, drinke a good draught thereof first and last, for the space of eight or nine daies together: and it will helpe them certainly, for it neuer faples. Therefore proue it, and praise it. 68

IN the first beginning of any sickneſſe, or at the tyme of a question, for the state of the sicke person, if the Moone bee corrupt 69

(or afflicted) of Saturne in the three first degrees of Scorpio: it betokens death. Iohannes Ganiuetus.

71 A Notable medicine for the Sciatica, doth followe. Take Oxe dung, and Pigions dung, of either one pound, and mixe them well together, with one pottell of white Wine, and let thē boyle together vntil half the Wine be consumed, thē straine it through a linnen cloth: then put thereto halfe a pound of Honny, & twelue yolkes of Eggs, and halfe a pound of melted Ware: and mixe all together with as much Barly meale as will suffice for the making of it in a plaster, and put it hot to the painfull place. This was proued by King Henry the fift, as the writing did witnesse, out of the which I had this. Besides, it hath bene since proued.

72 LEt the Phisition take heede of his first visiting of the sicke in the hower of Saturne, and Mars, if he come to him in the hower of Saturne: either the sicke will dye, or els the Phisition shal haue great labour, doubtes, and slacknesse in the curing of him. Neither shall he helpe him, except it bee euen to desperation, or out of all hope. And if he be sent for, or goe to him first in the hower of Mars: there will be chidings and brawlings, betwixt him and the sicke partie, and smal gaine. The howers of Iupiter and Venus are much praised. The howers of the other Planets are indifferent. Iatromathematica. Guat. Ryff.

73 A Greene Lizerd hath a great delight to beholde a man in the face, for he will louingly fawne vpon him as a Dog, with the mouing of his tayle. And as much as in him lyes, will defend him from a Serpent, that lyes lurking in the hearbes to hurte him. Lemnius.

74 THe iuyce, or water, straned out of Radish rootes, (before stāped) mixt with white Wine, and the powder of Turpentine burned, or dried in the Sun, and so receiued: is an excellēt medicine to breake and driue forth the stone. And it is giuen with happie successe. A thing proued, much better then gold. Mizaldus.

75 IF the Lord of the Ascendent, bee founde in the ninth house: he that is then borne, shal of his owne free will goe farre and long iourneyes.

iournеyes. And if there be a good Planet in the same ninth house with him, or els doth beholde him with a happie Aspect: then it shall happen well to him in his iournеyes. If an euill Planet, then contrary. Taisnier.

LAy a thinne peece of rawe Beefe, to the forehead of them that haue lost their voyce, and let it lye thereto all night vnremoued: and it will helpe them presently, or at the least within three or fower seuerall applications. 76

TAke the bones of Beastes which be found in the fieldes, and chiefly of Horsses, (because they be best therfore) and let them be well washed: after let them bee dryed at the Sunne, then put them into a great Cawdren with water, and let them seeth long, and gather the fat that swims aboue, wherwith annoynt ỹ gowte or Palsey, of whatsoeuer cause they come: and it will be helped. 77

SEeth Iuie, Mugwoort, Walwoort, and the inner rinde of Elderne, in water with much Salt, and bathe therwith any Sciatica, twise or thrise a day, for eight or nine daies together: and the partie grieued will bee made whole. This I had out of an olde written Booke, wherein was many excellent things. 78

IF you sprinkle the pouder of Saffron, round about the weake, vpon the Dyle in a fayre greene and bright Lampe of glasse, and let the same burne, (so that there bee none other light in the same Chamber:) it will beautifie all things in the same place, with a faire yeallowe colour. You may proue it by other colours likewise. 79

THe dung of a Woolfe, being hidden in a Stable or house, where Cattell be, especially Sheepe: it will not onely make them leaue from eating of their meate: but also it will cause them to sturre vp and downe, and to blate, or to make a noyse, and also to quake and tremble, as though their deuowring enemie the Woolfe were there present. Neither will they cease from doing thus, vntill they feele or perceiue, that the sayd dung is taken away. Mizaldus. 80

81 THere is nothing better to drawe forth Thornes, prickes, or any other thing whatsoeuer, in any part of the body wheresoeuer it be, then blacke Sope applyed to the place: letting the same lye thereto twelue howers without remouing of the same.

82 A Certaine noble Matrone in the partes of Spayne, had a strong Imagination of a great Ethеopian, paynted in her Chāber, with other, in the tyme of the act of generation. Which Lady afterward was deliuered of a Boye, like to that great Ethеopian painted, before named. Which childe being borne, euery one beleeued, that she had lyne with some one of the slaues of the Sarseyns. For that the childe was like none of his Parents. Wherevpon the ministers of Justice, with consent of her Husbande, and other, did decree, that she should be burned after the months ende. But before the ministration of this Justice or execution: certaine wise men were called, whereof one desired, that he might see the place where the childe was begot: which when hee had seene, hee considered, that that generation was, by the strength of the Imaginatiue vertue. And then he sayd, that that great Ethеopian was the father of the child. Bringing forth for the confirmation thereof, that place of the Byble, where Iacob put speckled Rods before the Sheepe: by which Imagination, the Ewes brought forth speckled Lambes. Which when he had spoken, the Lady was deliuered from burning. Wherefore as I haue written in other places of this Booke, men ought not rashly to mislike their wiues, (hauing none other occasion,) because their children are vnlike to their Parents. For as you see here, and in Iacobs Lambes, Imagination is of marueilous force in the tyme of generation. Which doth not onely worke in men, but in Beastes. Ganiuetus writes this Historie, who as it should seeme, hath it out of Lyra.

83 THe flowres of Marigolds, as also of Succory, and of certaine other hearbes, doe begin to open at the rising of the Sunne, at noone they are fully and wholy opened: but they are closed, or are shut, when the Sunne doth set. Therefore some calles it, and such other, Sponsus solis, the Spowse of the Sunne. Because they

they sleepe, and are awakened with him, &c. Mizaldus. And the dayly triall thereof, affirmes it.

IF Asses doe eate much of Hemlocks, they will be cast thereby into a deepe and dead sleepe, that they will seeme to bee dead. 84
Which hath deceiued the Countrey men being ignorant therof: for as they haue bene fleying of their skins, (thinking that they were dead) the sillie Asses haue sturred and wakened out of their sleepe: to the great terror of thē that did flea them, or cut of their skinnes, and to the great laughing of them that did behold them. As Andreas Matthiolus, (that learned Philition,) hath written in his Commentaries vpon Diascorides.

PUt the ashes of a burnt Snayle, vpon the spot in the eye: and within three daies it will take it away. Barth. 85

IF one come to aske or enquire the Astrologian, for any thing in the howre of an euill Planet: that is, of Saturne or Mars, it is a suspition rather to euill then to good. And chiefly, if that euill Planet be any where impedite, Retrograde, or Combust, or in his fall, or Cadent from an Angle. And this is to bee vnderstanded likewise of the comming of any on the behalf of any that is sicke, or bringing the vrine of the sicke, or of any that doth aske counsayle, or enquire of the estate of the sicke, (though the vrine be not seene,) it is a suspition of euill for the sick: though it be not a full testimonie thereof. Ganiuetus. 86

IF a Woman, that is too much weakened with her monthly course, doth cast the same, or let the same runne into a hole, made in the ground with a three squared stake, (the same stake immediatly after being put or driuen into the same hole, & so remaine therein vnremooued:) her sayde flixe will stay or cease, being thought before to be vncurable. An honest woman reuealed this straunge secrete to me. Which proued the same to be true: & she learned it of a poore Woman, that required almose of her at her doore. 87

IN the Lake called Larius, (which now is called Comensis,) certaine Fishers in the winter, did drawe with their Nettes to 88

the dry land, a great sorte of Seamewes, (seeming to be dead,) which were ioynde together with their billes or nebbes in an others tayle or fundament: and being warmed with their guttes, where found aliue. Garual. Tibellesius.

89 The leaues of Dockes do loose the belly, and makes one laxatiue: but the seedes being taken, doe binde and are restrictiue. Galen.

90 If Wine haue gotten any tartnesse, or sowernesse: take a pot filled with good water, and let it bee well couered, then set the same pot with water in the vessell with Wine: (so that the pot standes vnder, or within the Wine,) and at the three dayes ende, if the Wine haue gotten his former strength, the water will smell, and then the Wine will like thee. Tarentinus.

91 A Peece of rawe Beefe, (not too thicke nor to thin,) being layd or steeped all the night before in good Aqua Composita, and applyed to the temples or the forehead, without remouing al the night: (and thus doing three or fower nightes,) doth helpe the watring and paines of the eyes, and al distillations and rewmes that comes from the head or braine. One told me this which had often proued it to be most true, as a great secrete.

92 When Mercury is in the tenth house not impedite: the child then borne, will be mighty, wise, and a great Philosopher. Celi enarrant.

93 Anoynt young Swallowes with Saffron, and soone after the olde Swallowes will bring a Stone vnto them: wherewith the Dropsie will be cured. This I had out of a Booke of Secretes.

94 An Egge layd on a Thursday, and emptied, and filled with Salt, and so set in the fire, remayning there vntill it may be made in powder, and then cankred teeth rubbed with the powder thereof: it both killes the Rankar, and the wormes that eates the teeth, and destropes them. Proued for truth.

95 This

This following will destroye Ringwoormes, Tetters, and Scales in the hands. Take white Coprose, the quantitie of two Beanes, and put it into a pinte of cleare water, till it be resolued, or melted: and with that water wash the place or handes, till they be whole. Proued. 95

Stampe Pearslie in white Wine, then streyne it wel, & drinke a good draught thereof: and it will cause thee to make water, and breake the Stone, vse it fiue or sixe tymes. This hath beene well proued. 96

The wise and learned men in old time, did thinke, that a Tode put into a newe earthen pot, and set within the ground, and so couered with earth, in the middest of a fielde: will driue away Crowes or Birds from Corne that is sowne there. But about Harueste tyme, they will that it be digged vp, and to bee cast forth of the limmits of the same fieldes, least the Corne be bitter therby, Plin. 97

A Little peece of the Nauell string of a Childe, that is newly borne, enclosed in a Ring, and so borne that it may touch the flesh, or bare skinne: is a most sure helpe and remedie, against the great paines and torments of the Collicke. Mizaldus. 98

They whose heare of the eye browes doe touch or meete together, of all other are the worst. They doe shewe that he or she is a wicked person, and an entiser of seruaunts, and giuen to vnlawfull and naughty Artes: which Iohannes Indagnies sayth, he hath obserued in old women being Witches, which were led to be burned, whose eye browes were such. As Thaddeus Hageccius hath also noted. 99

SAturne in the ninth house, doth signifie feares in iourneyes: but more in the Sea, chiefly, in a waterie signe: and in Cancer the house of the Moone. Taisnier. 100

FINIS. Lib. 6.

The

1 THE water wherein the leaues of Planten, (that growes close to the ground, and neare the roote) is sod, being drunke twise euery day, morning and euening, first and last, half a pinte at a tyme, for the space of fower or fiue daies: helpes perfectly all griefes and diseases of the Bladder. A true medicine and often proued.

2 A Notable water for breaking of the Stone. Take of the iuyce of Saxifrage, two pound, of the iuyce of Gromell, and of the iuyce of Pearslie, of either one pound, of the iuyce of Bettonie, of the iuyce of Nettles, and of the iuyce of Ramsens, of each halfe a pound, of strong white Vineger, ten ounces, of the flowers and seedes of Broome, and of the rootes of Radish, of each two handfulles, stampe the last rehearsed well: then mixe the same with al the iuyces before mentioned, and thereof distill a water, with a gentle fire: of which water giue to them that haue the Stone, one ounce at one tyme, with Orinell Diuretick. (which you may haue at the Apothecaries,) vsing the same nine or ten daies, (if neede be:) and it will breake and auoyde the Stone wonderfully. There cannot be a better medicine for the Stone: proue it when you will.

3 IN the Ilands of Ireland, & Orcades, in certaine places there, there be certaine Trees there, much like vnto Willowe trees, out of which comes foorth certaine little heares, encreasing by little and little into Birdes, hauing shape of Duckes, hanging vpon the bowes by their nebs or billes: and when they are come to full perfectnesse, they flye away of themselues, and falles into the next Seas, (which Birdes we call Barnacles.) This is related by the people that dwell there. Mizaldus.

IF one be bewitched of any, put Quicksiluer into a quill, and stoppe it, or els into a hollowe Nut shell, enclosed fast with Waxe: and lay the same vnder the Pillowe of the partie bewitched, or vnder the Threshold of the Doore where he enters into the house or Chamber. Iohannes Weckerus. 4

HE that shall deliuer a Summe of Money in the howre of the Moone: he shall haue much adoe to get it againe. And at last shall mistrust of the recouering thereof: but at length he shall recouer it, but not all. Abablez filius Zaed. 5

BEtony stampt and made in a plaister, and layde to the eye, healeth a stripe in the eye. And if the eyes be washed with the water wherin Bettony is sodden, they wil be hole without dimnesse, or other blemish. And if you drinke a Dramme of the powder of Betony, with the water of Betony, it wil bring downe and heale the clowdinesse, and blouddinesse of the eyes. And if Betony bee eaten, it dryeth vp the teares of the eyes. All this and more hath bene proued of Betony. 6

MArke on what day any doth fall sicke, and number the dayes from the first Calendes of July, (which is the xxvi. day of June) vntill the day when the party did first beginne to bee sicke: and deuide that whole number by three, and then if at the last, one remayne, he will quickly escape, if two remayne, he will bee long sicke, if one remayne, then it is to bee feared he will dye of that sickness. This I had out of a booke of Secretes. 7

A Maruelous cure of a Woman that was swolne, done by one Iohn Ardern, whose wordes thereof were these. I Iohn Arderne did see a certaine Woman at Newarke, whose whole body was suddenly swolne, and also the face, necke, and legges, who did lye, as though she were halfe dead: to whom I gaue the rootes of Daffadill stampt, and mixt with water and Sallery, which being drunke, she was quickly hole. I wrote this out of an olde written booke. 8

9 TAke heede in letting of bloud or giuing of Purgations, or strong medicines, that the Lorde of the eight house bee not with the Moone, or with the Lorde of the Ascendent. Likewise that the Moone, nor the Lorde of the Ascendent be in the fowrth or eight house, nor that the Lord of the eight house be in any Angle, and it is not good that the Moone be in the Ascendent. Iatromathematica. Guat. Ryff.

10 A Wind rising in the North, in the beginning of the night, or in the twie light, by and by he ceaseth and leaueth his place. Therefore it is, that the Shipmen or Marriners (hauing iust triall thereof,) will not set forth in that winde, vnlesse it hath continued three dayes. The South wind is contrary, which if it ryse or begin in the beginning of the day it bringe hope to the Marriners that it will continue, and not quickly depart out of that place. Mizaldus.

11 The Skinne of the right heele, of a Vultar layde to the right foote, and of the left heele, to the left foote, of them that are payned with the Gowte: It is sayde that it doth mittigate the griefe, and ease the paynes. Mizaldus.

12 LUte strings or Harpe strings cut in litle peeces, and cast vpon flesh newly sodden or rosted: will seeme to be Woormes. Whereby they that knowes not thereof, will refuse the same meate. Mizaldus.

13 IF the Yard doth swell and be grieuously pained, mingle ware, Oyle, and the iuyce of Purslane together, and apply it to the swolne Yarde: and it will helpe it. It is often proued.

14 IOhannes Ganiuetus writes, that in the yere of ꝑ Lord. 1431. the seuenth day of August (being Tewsday,) about seuen of the clocke in the morning, one Maister Henricus Amici, a Doctor of Phisicke, borne at Bruxelles in Brabant, did aske him for the Lord Deane of Viennens. the being sick, whether he should dye

or

or recouer of that sicknes. In the figure of which question, hee found that the Moone was going in coniunction to the Sunne, vnder the beames of the Sunne, which was a testimony of death, With diuers other likelihoods of the same. But espying Mercury beginning to be Retrograde, within one degree of the Ascendent, (corrupting the degree ascending,) did iudge that hee would shortly fall into a frensie, at the furthest, within a naturall day: although he was a very wise man. And so it came to passe. For within lesse then a naturall daye, he became frantick. And so dyed within two dayes after.

TAke cloues of Garlicke, and burne them in a pot all to powder, and if you vse to eate of that powder in your pottage: doubtlesse it wil procure you to make water, if you are troubled with the stone. This I had out of a verye olde booke. 15

IF you put the Powder of Allom in Water, whatsoeuer you write therewith, the writing or Letters will not appeare: vnlesse you put the same Paper in water, and then you shall reade it perfectly. Bapt. Porta. 16

THis that followeth, is a most excellent, true and sure proued medicine, for a great and olde griefe, and payne of the head. Take of Bay Salt stamped by it selfe, as much of Cominseede stamped likewise by it selfe, as much browne Fennell, and then stampe or beate them all together, then with as much pure vineger and also a litle Rosewater: mixe and sturre them all together in a dish ouer a chafing dish with hotte coales, and then lay some of the same hotte vpon a cloath, and apply it so to the hinder part of the head at night, and tye it fast thereto, that it fall not away. And also lay an other plaster thereof hotte thereto the next night, and so doe nine nights together, one after another: and it will not onely helpe the same, (perhappes within three or fowre times so doing:) but also it will cleare the sight, and drawe the humors cleane away, that runnes out of the head into the eyes, and dry vp the same. This Medicine neuer faples. Therefore it is a precious thing, and worthy to be esteemed. 17

18 A Good way to get the stone called Craupaudina, out of the Tode, put a great or olergrowne Tode, (first hused in diuers places) into an Earthen pot, and put the same in an Antes hillocke, and couer the same with Earth, which Tode at length the Antes will eate: So that the bones of the Tode and Stone, will be left in the Pot. Which Mizaldus and many other (as he sayth) haue often tymes proued.

19 It is sayde, that the Female Uiper doth open her mouth, to receiue the generatiue sparme of ꝑ Male Uyper, (which he doth, by putting his mouth into her mouth,) which receiued, she doth byte off his head. This is the maner of the frowarde generating of Uipers. And after that, the young Uipers that springs of the same, doe eate or gnawe a sunder their mothers Belly, thereby comming or burstyng forth. And so they, (being reuengers of their Fathers iniurie) doe kill their owne Mother. Galen. de Theriaca ad Pisonem. You may see, they were a towardly kind of people, that Christ called the generation of Uipers.

20 Seethe Sage and drinke it, either stampe it, and lay it to the Matrix, for both wayes it prouoketh the flowres and after burthens. Petrus Hispanus.

21 The girdle worne of a Childe, being vnder seuen yeres of age, (some sayes twelue yeeres of age,) taken and tyde about the midle of one that hath the falling sickness: and then presently taken from the saide party, and cut in nine peeces, and euery peece throwne nine seuerall wayes, is a present and perfect remedy to heale and helpe the same partie thereof, without saying of any wordes. They that tolde it to mee did see it proued: a thing no doubt very straunge, and almost incredible. Some thinkes that this will not preuayle, but at the first falling of the party.

22 The tongue of a Dogge laide vnder the great Toe within the shoe: doth cease the barking of Dogges at the partie that so weares the same. Mizaldus.

The Skinne of an Asse beeing tande, and Shooes made of that part of the Hyde, whereon the burthens did lye that the Asse caried: they will neuer teare nor bee worne. No although you go continually among stones and thornes, and with the oldnes thereof, they will waxe so harde, that one can not suffer to weare them: as Cardanus hath written. 23

TO stop the bleeding of the Nose: take nine or ten fresh new Leekes, and put a threede thorowe the mids of them, (but cut of the toppes of the Leaues,) then hang them about the parties necke that bleedes, so that the leaues bee vpwarde to the Nose, and the heads of them downewarde. It is good also to smell to Camphere dissolued in vinegar, and also to put the roote of Pyony vnder the tongue. Iacobus Hollerius. 24

IF you take of Mouth glue and Allom, equall partes, mixing them together, and then powre Vinegar to them: what thing soeuer you shall cast into the fire, beeing rubbed, or all ouer annoynted therewith: it will not be burned. Mizaldus. 25

MArs in the Ninth House, doth threaten in long iourneyes, chiefly on the lande, feare (and euill hap or successe:) but not in Capricorne, seeing it is his exaltation. Taisnier. 26

IT is credibly reported, that whosoeuer is sick, and at the point of death, (though they be maruelous olde,) lying or being in a certaine place in Ireland: the same partie can not dye vntill he or she shall be remoued out of that place. And many that haue bin there, (being very olde and weary of their liues,) haue earnestly desired to be remoued frō thence: who as soone as they haue bin out of the same place, haue died presently. A very strange thing, if it be true. 27

STampe Rew with oyle of Roses, and lay the same something thicke vppon the crowne of the head, of one that is sicke, (the same beeing first shauen, and if the same partie doe neele within fiue howres after, he wil escape that sickenesse. If not, he will dye thereof. 28

29 TO make a greene that will not vade away. Take the flowres of Flowredeluse, stampe them and streine them, then put the iuyce thereof into goom water, and dry it in the Sunne.

30 TO make Letters of Gold: Take goom of Almonds and temper it with Vermilion finely grounde, let the goom be dissolued in the white of an Eg, then write therewith, and it will bee like Gold. Proued.

31 IF you will knowe in what yeere Wheate will bee deare or cheape, and what time of the yeere, and what month the same will chaunce: Elect or chuse twelue sayre cornes of Wheate, in the Kalends of January, (which is the first day of January) then sweepe the fire hearth cleane, and make a fire: then take a yong wench, or a boy of the house, or els on that dwels nye you, and bid the same Boye or wench lay one of the sayd Cornes on the same Harth, being hot and made cleane: and when that is done, marke diligently, whether the sayde Corne abyde still in the place, or leape: If it be still, then say that the price will continewe: If it leape a litle, the price will abate a litle: If it leape much, then perswade thy selfe, that it will waxe very cheape: If it leape towards the fire, it will be dearer in the first month, and so more or lesse, for the greater or lesser accesse of the same to the fire. Doe so with the second Corne, & it will presage for the second month, that is for Februarp: And so you may iudge of all the rest. That is, the thirde Corne for March: the fowrth for Aprill: and so of the other. Mizaldus. hath heard that it hath beene proued of many.

32 THe Lion is more fierce against men, then Women: for Nature hath taught him that Women are to be more myldly vsed then Men: as Plinie affirmes. And Aristotle saith, that it is more wicked to kill a Woman, then a Man, &c. And the Poet saith: Quòd fœminea in pœna nullum est memorabile nomen: Which is true. A man also can get no praise nor honestie by beating of a woman. Which let butcherly beaters and cruell tormentors of their wiues, marke well and consider. Mizaldus.

A Spoonefull or more of the powder of the Nettell Seede, or ponke in good wine: doth asswage all payne of the Matrix, and takes away the windenes thereof, or the grieke of the Mo-ther. Petrus Hiſpan. 33

BY this meanes following, you may put an Egge into a nar-rowe mouthed glaſſe. Lay an Egge in ſtrong Vinegar, till it be tender: then fill the Glaſſe almoſt full with Water, then put the windie Egge into the glaſſe: and anon it will be hard. This is proued. 34

TO roaſte a diſh of Butter. Take fine grated white bread, and mixe the ſame well with Sugar, then put a lumpe of Butter vpon a Spitte, and turne the Spitte at the fire, and ſtill caſt the grated breade and the Sugar vpon the Butter, and it will bee a fine and trimme diſh of meate. Proued. 35

IF a certaine Woorme with many feete, (which will become rounde like a peaſe, if ſhe be touched, of ſome called a Swine lowſe,) be pricke with a Needle, and then any aking toothe touched with the ſame Needle: the payne thereof will ceaſe immediatly. This I got hardly out of an old booke. 36

THey are poſſeſt with diuels, that haue not in their Natiuities Mercury, with the Moone in ſome aſpect, if neither of them beholde the Aſcendent. Which is the more certaine, if Saturne be there in the Natiuitie of the day, and if Mars bee there in the nighely Natiuitie: and if either of them bee in an Angle, ſuch is the Natiuitie of Diuels. Albohazen. And they are or will bee madde, that haue Mercury and the Moone in this ſort, except that Saturne cõtrary muſt be in an angle in the Natiuitie of the night, & Mars in an angle in a Natiuitie of the day. Iatromath. 37

THere is a certaine Well at Gratianapolis, which although it hath not hot or warme water therein: yet oftentimes there comes out of the ſame together with the water flames of fire. Two contrary Elements at one time, out of one place flowing out together. Mizaldus writes this of the report of the Inhabi-tants of that place. 38

39 If

39 IF you stampe Holliocks with the whites of Egges, and therewith annoynt your hands, and throwe then vpon the same the powder of Allom: you may handle fire without any harme, Albertus. Praise it, as it proues.

40 DRinke no medicine in the howre of Saturne: neither enter or begin then any iourney on the Sea. Haly Abenragel.

41 WHite Wine, wherein Lapis Calaminaris is seuen times quenched, (first made very hotte in the fire,) doth maruelously stop the running of the eyes, and cleareth the sight: if you put a fewe drops thereof into them, and vse to wash them therewith. This is a tryed thing.

42 IF you would allure or bring Pigions to a Doouehouse. Take a fat Dog and flea him, and fill his belly full of the Seedes of Coomin, then roll him vpe, wash also the Pigion hoales in the Doouecote with water wherewith Coomin is sodde: but first cleanse the saide hoales from all filthynesse, then laye the rolled Dog vpon a broade stone in the Doouehouse, and hang a great Glasse in the toppe of the Louer, and three or fowre litle looking Glasses within the Doouehouse, by some of the hoales. Also take good claye and mingle it with bay Salt and Coomin, and make thereof a great lumpe like a Sugar loafe, then put it into an Ouen and bake it harde, and set it by the dead Dogge. Beware of Owles, Buzardes, and Starlings, see the house be close that no vermine come therein, as Pollecats, Weesels, or Ferrittes, and you shall haue Pigions enowe. Also make a shrope by the Douehouse, strawe Chaffe there, then laye therein a good quantitie of Barly, but it must first be layde to steepe in Hounye three dayes,) and then cast it among the Chaffe, and then a great sorte of Pigions will resorte to that Doouehouse.

43 LVnseede put into the rootes of Radish, and by and by put into fatte or dunged earth: it will bring foorth an hearbe like Dragons, whose taste will seeme like Vinegar and Salt: therefore it is maruelously desired in Sawses: for hauing this, you

neede

neede neither vineger nor salt: as one that is chiefe of the Kings Gardens tolde me, sayth Mizaldus.

FOxes being sod, and cut in peeces, and then giuen to Hens or Geese amongst their meate: it makes them safe from beeing hurt of any Foxes after, for the space of two months. Mizaldus. 44

THe seedes of Dockes, tyde to the left arme of a woman, doth helpe barrennesse, or sterilitie. Africanus. 45

THe Moone and the Ascendent, are generally Significers of the whole Shippe, and of the state thereof: and the Lorde of the Ascendent is the Significr of them that sayles in the same: whereof if all they be Infortunate, the Ship is broken, and they that sayled in her are drowned, vnlesse some one of them bee receiued, (that is of the sayd Significrs,) & then the Impediment will chaunce in the drowning, and some climers of the Shippe, will escape: but if all they be Fortunate, al shall escape and be saued, (that is both Ship and men) chiefly: if there be any receptiō. Furthermore: if the Ascendēt and the Moone be both fortunate, and the Lord of the Ascendent Infortunate, the Ship is safe, and the Saylers in her are destroyed: but if the Ascendent and the Moone be Infortunate, and the Lord of the Ascendēt fortunate, the Ship is ouerwhelmed, (or lost,) and the Saylers in her are safe. Haly Abenragel. 46

GOates dung mingled with Vineger and Bran, and applied as a plaster to a sore breast, looseth wonderfully all swellings of the breast. It hath bene proued. 47

BEtonie stampt and applyed to any wound of the head, doth not onely drawe out the broken bones: but also doth heale the same with speede. 48

A Speciall medicine to strengthen the backe. Take a quart of white Wine, and the pith that runneth in an Ore backe, and halfe a quarter of a pound of Dates, and of Marygoldes, Plan- 49

ten, Bettonie, Pearslie rootes, and Fennell rootes, of all two handfulles: boyle all these together, vntil the Wine be halfe wasted away: and then streyne them through a cloath, and drinke nine or ten spoonefulles thereof euery morning and euening, for the space of nine or ten daies: and it will strengthen the backe marueilously.

50 FIue leaued grasse sod in water, which water if it be drunk, and gulpt vp and downe into the throate: is an excellent helpe for sore throates.

51 THey are diuelliſh or possest with Deuelles, in whose Natiuities Saturne is Lord of the place of the Moone, & the Moone then vnder the beames of the Sunne: or if Mars bee Lord of the place of the Moone oppolite to the Sunne, especially in Sagitary. Haly Abenragel.

52 TO keepe Beastes safe that the blind Mouse, called a Shrew, doe not bite them, Enclose the same Mouse quick in Chalke, which whē it is hard, hang the same about the neck of the Beast, that you would keepe safe from such byting. And it is most certaine, that he shall not be toucht nor bitten: as is before sayd. Vegetius.

53 IHeare (sayth Mizaldus,) that it is obserued and prooued, that a Cowe, an Ewe, a she Asse, a Bitch, a she Cat, and such other domesticall and tame Beasts of the Female kinde, wil cast their Calfe, Lambe, Colte, or that they goe withall: if the Male, by whom they conceaued, be killed, while they went with the same. Such a strong and vehement concord or agreement, (of nature) is betweene, or among them.

54 IF the ninth house begin in a fixed signe, or if Saturne be found in the same, (except it be Aries,) they that bee then borne, shall for the most parte see true Dreames: but if in a moueable signe, his Dreames will be without effect, &c. Taisnier.

55 A Notable oyntment for the head ache, comming of any cause, where with you must annoynt the pulses of the temples, and al

all the forehead. Take of the iuyce of newe or fresh Camamile, fower ounces, of the iuyce of newe and fresh Roses, two ounces, of the iuyces of fresh Rew and Bettonie, of either one ounce and a halfe, of the iuyce of the rootes of Hollhock, two ounces, of oyle Rosate Omphacine, one pound and a halfe, of the best and purest Alablaster, three ounces, powder the Alablaster finely, and put it into the sayd oyle, and let it lye therein a day, and a night, then mixe them all together, and with sufficient white Waxe, make it into an oyntment: which oyntment is good for any paine of the head, proceeding of any matter, or cause. And it may be used at any tyme of the fit or payne, except the beginning. Emperica benedicti victorij fauenti.

56 AN excellent distilled water for hearing, followeth. Take of the iuyce of Bettonie, of the iuyce of Onyons, of either of them sixe ounces, of the leaues of Rosemary stamped, one handfull, of the oyle of bitter Almondes, three ounces, and one white grosse Eele chopt and cut in small peeces: mixe them al together and distill them, and the liquour which commeth thereof, keepe in a cleane glasse: drop two or three droppes thereof into your eare, fower or fiue nightes together: and it will helpe and amend the deafnes.

57 IT is much to bee marueiled at, that the little Birde, called a Wren, being fastned to a little sticke of Hasell, newly gathered: doth turne about and rost himself. Cardanus and Mizdalus.

58 THou mayst make fayre Pictures, Vesselles, and many other fine things with small cost and expences, as foloweth. Seeth the barke of the Elme tree, and the toppes of the Populer tree, and whiles they are very hot, put thereto most pure & fine Lime, vntill all the same be like Cruddes of milke. Afterwardes put thereto the whitest Marble that is, well and finely beaten into powder and searced: and then cast the same in what fourme you will: then dype them in the shadowe. Hieronimus Gardanus.

59 HErmes doth say, that an euill Planet in Cancer: doth threaten short life, & continuall sickneſse to the mother of the child then borne.

60 BRimstone stampt with Wine, and plastered ouer the Dugs or Paps of Women: breakes the hardnesse of them. Isac.

61 WAter Mints stamped and layd to the middest of the brow, and to the nape of the necke of one that is mad: will much helpe and relieue him. But first tickle him on the browe, and it will dispose him to sleepe: and then applye it to him as is before sayd. But if he be farre gone, that it will not helpe him: then take a Tench, and cleaue the Tench in the middest, and so warme, lay the one part to his browe, and the other to the nape of his necke: and without doubt it will helpe him, if euer he shall haue helpe. This I tooke out of an excellent written Booke.

62 FOr burning with fire. Take oyle Oliffe, and put it into colde water, and sturre it well together, till it bee well mixed: then annoynt the burned place therewith, and lay a Woort leafe vppon it, and it will helpe it speedely. Proued.

63 STampe Mallowes and Garlicke together, and mingle it wel with white Wine, then streyne it wel, & drinke a good draught thereof nine tymes: and it will make thee make water, of what occasion soeuer the same is stopt. This is affirmed for trueth.

64 IF you will bring foorth or hatch Egges without a Hen, couer your Egges in hot Horse dung: (so that the bigger part of the Egge be vpward) but euery fifth or sixt day, shift them with new Horse dung, with a temperate heate, as the heate of a Hen. But remember that the Egges must be turned: and about the time of the hatching, or when they should come forth of the shel: put them vnder a Hen. Mizaldus.

65 ALthough the fruite of a Medler tree by nature be restrictiue or binding, neuerthelesse the powder of him doth vehemently breake the Stones in the reynes, and driues them forth. Which Anthonius Musa an excellent Phisition doth witnesse, that he hath proued with most happie successe on himselfe. Mizaldus.

The bloud of an Hare dried and made in powder, and throwne vpon flesh newly rosted or sodden: makes the same flesh seeme to be bloudy and corrupt. So that they that be present, and sees the same, (vnlesse such as knowes the secrete thereof,) will loath to eate thereof. Mizaldus. 66

The auncient Wise men haue sayd, that he that is taken prisoner in the bower of the Sunne: shall escape within the space of one moneth: and in the bower of Venus, he shall escape at the ende of foytie daies: and in the bower of Mercury, he shall haue long imprisonment: and he that is taken prisoner in the bower of the Moone, his businesse and state shalbe chaunged, according to the applications which the Moone hath with Fortunate and Infortunate Planets: wherby the easinesse and slownesse of his deliuering shall be esteemed. Also, he that is taken prisoner in the bower of Saturne, he shal endure long imprisonment: and he that is taken prisoner in the bower of Iupiter, he shall bee deliuered quickly. And they that be taken prisoner in the bower of Mars, many sorrowes and troubles shall happen to them during their imprisonment. For he shall be put in fetters, and shall be beaten, and he shal suffer great sorrowes and labours. Haly Abenragel. 67

This medicine following, will surely heale a scald head. Take oyle Oliue, and put it into a dish with fayre water, and beate or sturre them well together, as you would make Butter: then take it vp, and put it into a vessell, and put powder of Brimstone and May Butter thereto, and make an oyntment thereof: wherewith annoynt the sore head, and doubtlesse it will heale it. 68

Wodbinde leaues stampt, and layd vpon Warts, (vsing the same halfe a dosen tymes,) will quite destroye them. 69

FRaunces Marques of Mantua, did so instruct or teach a dog, that he vsed him as a very good seruannt, in calling of such of the Court as he would. Blondus. 70

ABenzoar, an excellent Phisition among the Arabians: declares that once there was suth a Famine in his Countrey: 71

that the people was driuen to plucke out the dead bodies out of their graues, and did sucke the marrowe of their bones. A thing horrible to bee heard, but more horrible to bee done: from which neede or hunger, I beseech God keepe vs.

72 IF the seedes that are found in the round knobbes, of the lesser Burre leafe, be made in very fine powder, and so giuen with a little good and pure white Wine: it purgeth the sande maruelous effectually frō the reynes, but more speedily: if it be dronke with Aqua vitæ. Mizaldus had this of one that proued it.

73 IF you seethe Mugwoort in water, and plaster it hote vpon the Nauell and thighes of a woman labouring with childe: it causeth both childe, birth, and the after burthen also: but if it tarry long there, it will cause the Matrix to followe. Rogerius.

74 FOr scalding and burning that it be not seene. Take Sheepes suet, and Sheepes dung, and the inner rinde of Elderne, and boyle them al together, then streyne them through a course Canuas cloath, and so keepe it in some cleane vessel: which, when you doe occupy, you must melt it in a Sawcer, or some other thing, and lay it on the burned place with a fether. Proued.

75 TO drawe out a tooth: fil an earthen pot with Emets or Ants, and their Egges, and set the same pot in hot embers so long, vntill all bee burned into ashes: and when any tooth doth ake, which you would drawe foorth without paine: then take of the same Ants and their Egges made in fine powder, and touch the tooth therewith: and it will fall out.

76 ANoynt the freckled face with the bloud of a Hare, or of a Bull: and it will doe them away, and make the skinne fayre. Proued.

77 THis following will helpe the hardnesse of the side, called the Ele cake. Take the roote of Gladen, and make powder therof, and giue the diseased partie halfe a spoonefull therof to drinke

in

in white Wine, and let him eate so much thereof in his Pottage at one tyme: and it will helpe him within a while. This was told me for a very trueth.

MUgwoort steeped in Rosewater, doth helpe trembling or shaking handes: if they be washt therewith. Mizaldus. 78

YOu shal knowe whether the Tode stone called, Crapaudina, be the right and perfect stone or not. Holde the stone before a Tode, so that he may see it, and if it be a right and true stone: the Tode will leape toward it, and make as though he would snatch it from you. (Hee enuieth so much that man should haue that stone.) This was credibly tolde Mizaldus for trueth, by one of the Freuch Kings Phisitions, which affirmed that he did see the tryall thereof. 79

GArlicke being sowne when the Moone is vnder the earth, and pluckt vp when the Moone is aboue the earth: it is sayd, that then his stinking smell will be gone. Sotion Grecus. And Palladius reportes, that Garlicke will be made the sweeter: if in the planting thereof, you doe set the stones of Olives rounde about it. Or els if you set the Garlicke hused. 80

LAy a Spunge vpon any ache Sowte, dipt in warme Wine of the decoction of Commin: and it will drawe out the hurtfull humors. It hath beene proued. Petrus Hisp. 81

IF in the degree of the Ascendent, or nye vnto it, within two degrees, there is an euill Planet: It is an argument of the death of the party that did fall sicke at that tyme: or for whom the question is then asked, for the state of his sicknesse. And if it bee in a moueable signe, it betokens that the sicke shall dye within so many daies, as the sayd euill Planet is degrees, from the degree of the Ascendent: if in a fixed signe, then it signifies a long tyme: (that is, as I haue tryed, euery degree a month,) if in a common signe: it signifies a meane tyme betweene both, (that is as I haue found, euery degree a weeke.) Iohannes Ganiuetus. But you 82

must

must beware, (if the sayd Planet be direct) that he doth apply to the degree ascending.

83 IF you take the outward rinde of the Radish roote, & the hearbe Marcury, of either one ounce, of Saffron three graines, of Casia Lignea, finely powdred, one dram, the iuyce of Sauine, two drams, and then mixe them, and let them all be beaten together, and then tye the same in a fine linnen cloath, that is thinne, and then ioyne it to the necke of the Matrix of a woman that is in her trauel, and in the bower of the birth: (which els should bring forth her childe with difficultie,) by and by she will be brought to bed. It is a secrete. Benedictus victorius fauent.

84 HE in whose Natiuitie Venus is coniunct, or ioyned with Mercury, and they both being vnder the beames of the Sun, shall be gelded. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff.

85 IF you plucke out one of the eyes of a blacke Dogge, whiles he is liuing, and will carry it with you: it will make that no Dogs shall barke at you: yea, though you walke among them. But it will bee more sure, if you put thereto a little of the harte of a Woolfe. Sextus Platonicus, and Albertus.

86 THe iuyce of Knotgrasse, dronke with the powder of seuen Pepper cornes, before the fit: doth quite put away the quarten Ague. But it is sayd, that the hearbe must bee gathered vpon a Thursday, and the iuyce then likewise thereof must bee gotten and streyned, (the Moone increasing, which is betweene the full Moone and the change.) Mizaldus had this out of an old booke of secretes, written with ỹ hand of one called Ianus, or Faunus.

87 A Bathe wherein Emets, or Ants and their Egges, (being stampt) haue bene sodden: doth quickly heale an olde, and almost incurable ioynt sickenesse. Proued.

88 IF they that haue the Falling sickenesse, doe vse to receiue twise or thrise in the weeke, at their going to bedde, one of these little

lele pilles following: without doubt they will bee hole thereof howsoeuer it comes. Take of the best Castoreum, Assafetida, of either halfe a dramme, of the roote of Pyony finely powdred, one dram, Aromaticum Rosatum, two drams, mixe them together with the sirrup of Mynts, and make thereof seuen pilles, (you may haue all this at the Apothecaries.) This is a proued secret. Emperica benedicti.

AN excellent oyntment for the gowte. Take three pound of Walwoort, and stampe it well, then melt one pound of May Butter, and put thereto: and let them stand so nyne dayes together, then boyle the same halfe an howre on the fire, then streyne it through a canuas, and so annoynt the payned place therewith. It is a notable and proued thing, not much vnlike to one in this booke, to that effect, described by Mizaldus. 89

This medicine following, will destroy the itche in any part of the body. Take of Oyle Debay, one ounce, and one ounce of Quicksiluer, first killed with fasting spettle, which must be a killing therein with sturring of them together, halfe an howre: Then therewith annoynt the Palmes of your handes, and the soles of the feete, and within three or fowre times so doing, it will kill the itch. 90

IF you will make a Candle, that will not bee put out: Fill a Cane with the powder of Bitumstone, and with Linnen cloath broken in very litle peeces, then couer the same with wax, and so set it on fire: and then it will not be put out, neither with Bellowes nor wind. 91

OYle wherin Frogges be sodden, vntill the flesh be gone from the bones, doth maruelously helpe all effectes of the sinewes, and the ioynts, and also all parts of the body that is colde, or benumbde: If the places affected be annoynted therewith, being first made warme. This is gotten out of the secretes of Lanus. 92

IF you will bring into one place, or else kille all Wormes, and Beasts that are hurtfull in a garden. Take the belly or paunch 93

of a Wether newly killed, with al the filth or dung þ is in it, and bury the same in the place where they be, and cover it a little with earth: and then within two dayes thou shalt see all the Wormes and vermine gathered thether: if you doe this twise or thrise, you shall make all the hurtfull Wormes and things to gather together there. And then you may cast earth vppon them, or else kill them as you list. Mizaldus did vnderstand that this was proued.

94 A Neuill Planet in Leo, doth shew or betoken short life, of the Father of that Child then borne, Taisnier.

95 The iuyce of Bettony, put into the eare something hot or lewe warme: will both put away paynes and the deafenes of the eares, (if there be any,) and also other impediments of the same. I haue proued this diuers times, and found it excellent good, in this case.

96 This water folowing is both proued, and precious against Fistulaes: it also it so hardneth yron, that you may cut an other peece of yron therewith, as easely as if the same were Wood. Take of earth wormes, and drawe of them a water by distillation, and likewise drawe water of Radish rootes, both which waters mixed together, then put therein an edged yron knife, made red hotte: the same thus heated and quenched for three or fowre times by an equall quantitie, vsed at eache time, and the knife tempered with the edge: then dip it red hot againe into the saide water, and then after you may cut away yron safely and easely therewith: and this water is also marueious in Fistulaes.

97 It is sayd, that if horses be shod with that yron wherewith any hath beene before killed: it makes the same Horses very liuely and quicke. And if of the same you make a Bitte or a Snaffle, that Horse that hath it in his mouth, will be made tame & easy to be handled, yea: though he be neuer so wilde, stubborne, or giuen to byting. Rasis & Albertus.

98 If a Horse can not stale or pisse, or else doth the same hardly, or with much griefe or payne: beate his body all aboutes, easely, mildly,

mildly, or gently, with the bowes of Elderne full of leaues: then after couer his head, necke, and al the body with the same leaues, and it will helpe him very much. Simoneta Cardinalis.

99 A Water whereby the Phisition doth marueiles, and is reputed as a Prophet. Take the fylings of Siluer, or Brasse, of Yron, of Leade, of Steele, of Golde, of Spume of Siluer and Golde, of Stoxar, according to the ritches and powerte of the patient: first of all let them be put in the vyne of a Boy that is a virgin, the second day in warme white Wine, the third daye in the iuyce of Fennell, the fowerth day in the whites of Egges, the fifth day in womans milke, that giues suck to a boy, the sixt day in red wine, the seuenth day in seuen whites of Egs, and put that onely into a Still at an easie fire, and that that shall distill, keepe in a vessell of Gold or Siluer. Silens is to be kept of the prayse of this water: because it may not be bought. For his vertue doth pallsie leprous persons: it heales and destroyes a pure lepzie: it wipes away, or takes away euery spot, it conserues youth, it makes the eye sayre. I cease to speake of the secretes of this water: for because I feare, least they that haue it, should bee puft vp with pryde. Trotula de pass. Mulier.

100 This following is a proued thing, for the sounding of the eares or winde in the same. Take Almonds and the kernels of Peches, and let them be cleane pilled in hote water, then stampe them, and get Oyle out of them, and put of the same oyle with tents wet in the same into the sounding eares, or otherwise grieued, which tents must be made of fine linnen cloath, and do thus with newe Tents euery day once, for the space of nine or tenne daies: and it will put away the sounding, and other paines of the eares. This I learned of one that came out of Spaine. And I proued it to be very true.

FINIS. Lib. 7.

1 YOu shall make Vinegar by and by, if you powre pure and good wine halfe sodde, into a new earthen vessell, then well couered & stopt: and so the same Potte set in hotte scalding water.

2 A Woolfe first seeing a Man, doth lift vp his eyes, and as a Witte, doth despise him. But if hee perceiue that the Man hath espied him first, he lapes away his fiercenes, and can not run. D. Ambrosius. Virgil. Plato. Sextus. Platon. And other.

3 THere is deadly Warre betweene the Hawke and the Eagle, who, sometimes are so fast together in their fight: that they are both taken or catcht thereby. Plynius.

4 TO take the Birdes that eates the Seedes that are sowne. Seeth Garlicke, that it may not growe againe: for it is said to profite maruelously, if it be throwne vnto them: for they that shall eate of it, will be taken with your hand. Mizaldus.

5 HE that takes his iourney on the Sea, in ỹ houre of Saturne, he shall haue many waues, and diuers winds, which will cast him to vnknowen places. Haly Abenragel.

6 IF you giue one of these Pilles following euery night going to bed, to him that hath the Palsey: it will helpe him, for it is proued. Take of hearbe Iue, Cowslops, Bettony, of the flowres of Sticados arabici, of each one dram: let them be dryed in the shadowe, and make them in fine powder, then take good Turbith, one dram, of the best Agarick, two drams, Coloquintida, halfe a dram,

dram, Ginger, Salgem, of either ten graynes, good and chosen Rewbarbe, one dram and a halfe, Spikenard, seuen graines, the powder of Hiera simplex galeni. halfe an ounce, Scamony prepared, one dram: let them all be made in fine powder, and with the iuyce of hearbe Iue, make a masse of Pilles. The weight to be giuen at one time is, one Pill of one scruple. And marke, if he that hath the Palsey, take this ordinary Pille, (not once euerie day, but) twise in the weeke at the least: you shall see a sudden helpe in the Palsey. These Pilles may worthely be called glorious Pilles in the Palsey. Emperica benedicti victorij tauentini.

A Certaine man finding or catching a Mowse, did hit his wife therewith on the left cheke, being with childe, who after was deliuered of a Wench: which wench had, and yet hath, the marke of a Mowse on her left cheeke. This was tolde by a credible woman, who sayd moreouer, that the name of this wenches Father was, Thomas Bucknam, dwelling at that time in Northfolke, in a certaine Towne called Dysse. This affirmes my other writing hereof. 7

YOu may turne white Wine into redde, without any hurt or detriment, by and by, if the powder of Honny, (that is first sod vnto a stony substaunce, and then dryed, and so made in powder,) bee cast into white Wine, and mixing it well in the same with rowling it vp and downe together. The rootes of any kind of Dockes, either newe or dryed, put into the Wine: will performe the same with lesse busines. 8

GArlicke being stampt with Hogs, or Barrowes grease, and made something thicke like an oyntment: doth meruelously helpe them that haue the cough, and haue taken colde: if their soles of their Feete, and their backe bone before the fire, bee annointed therewith. 9

VVhosoeuer hath any fixed Starre of the first henor, or magnitude, in the the degree of their Horoscope, or in the degree of their Cuspe of the tenth house, or in the degree of the 10

Sunne by day, or in the degree of the Moone by night: he shall possesse great riches, and honors, then his Auncestors haue done of the Nature of that fixed Starre. In deede this is true, if that fixed Starre be of a small Latitude: but if it be of a great Latitude, his strength wil finally appeare in the natiuitie of the child. This much Taisnier.

11 THis water following is excellent good to cleare a dim sight, if two or three drops thereof bee put into the eyes at a tyme, vsing it certayne dayes together. Take of the water of Varuein, the water of Roses, and the water of Fennell, of eache fowre ounces, white strong wine, three ounces, Tuty preparate, and Sugar Candy, of either three drammes, Aloes Hepatick, two drams: let all them be beaten in fine powder that are to be powdred, and put them into the waters and Wine, mixing all together, and let them remaine and stand a whole day, then streyne them easely, and keepe that liequor in a fayre glasse, and vse it as is before said. This is a precious thing for the sight and the eyes.

12 A Maruelous medicine for woundes and sores. Take a handfull of Arsmart, wet in fayre water; then lay it in the wounde or sore. After bury the same Arsemart in some moyst ground: and the sayde wound or sore, will afterward myraculously heale, as the same hearbe doth rotte, and consume. This I had of one that affyrmed it to be true. I thinke it is written by Paracelsus.

13 THe bodies of dround or dead men, do fleete on the water with their faces and bellies vpward: but dead women, do fleete on the water groueling, or with their faces downward: contrary to their procreation. But they doe fleete or swym aboue the water: out of whome the Lungs is taken, &c. Mizaldus.

14 THe water of Marygooldes doth helpe all diseases of the eyes, and takes away all paines of the head. And the smoke of the flowres thereof taken or receiued by a Fundible into the secrete partes of a Woman, or els otherwise taken: doth bring foorth easely the after burthen. This secret Mizaldus did get of an old

Midwife,

Midwife, which had neede of his helpe otherwise.

The head of a Gleade vnkeetherein, burned, and so much thereof taken with water, and droonke, as you may take vp with three fingers: helpes them that haue the Gowte. Galenus. 15

If any come or send to thee in the howre of Iupiter, it is for no harme: but rather for good. Therefore doubt it not, though it should seeme to be some harme or losse at the first: yet at length it will turne to good. The oftner one tries it, the truer he shall finde it; so that he be not Retrograde or Combust. 16

One herne, (called Polipodium,) stampt and plastred vpon the feete of the woman traueling of childe: causeth the birth of the childe, either a liue or dead. This was tolde me for a great secrete. 17

Take the grease of a Swine or a Hogge, and rubbe therewith the body of any that is sicke, against the harte, or the soles of his feete: then giue that grease to a Dogge, which if he eate, the partie will escape: if not, it is a token that he will dye thereof. 18

This following, will helpe them that be deafe. Take a peece of greene Elme, or Ashe, and laye it in the fire, and receiue the water that cometh out of the end thereof: and take also a spoonefull of the grease of an Eele that is red beneath the Mawell: boyle all these together a little on the fyre, and put it into a Glasse, and when hee goeth to bedde, put some there into his eare luke warme, and in two or three dayes, he will be hole, and heare well. This is proued. 19

To drawe out a toothe without any payne. Take the gum of Iuy, and greene Iuy leaues, of each a like weight, and burne them to powder, in a new earthen pot, and when it is made in fine powder, myxe it together with the milke of Spurge, and put some thereof into the tooth that you would haue out, if it be hollowe, it shall breake the Tooth therewith, and it will fall out: but 20

beware

but beware you touch none other tooth therewith.

21 ÆLianus doth report, that no sicke person of the Locranses, should vpon paine of death: drinke any Wine without the consent & knowledge of the Phisition, or any other giue it them, without the commaundement of the Phisition.

22 IF you wil proue whether there be any water mixed with wine or not, put an Egge into the Wine: and if the Egge sinke into it, there is water mixt with it: if the Egge swim, then it is pure Wine.

23 IF the scull of an aged man, be hanged in a Doouehose: Pigions will be encreased there, and will liue quietly. Albertus as Mizaldus doth write.

24 THe iuyce of Bay leaues distilled into the eares: doth not permit deafnesse, nor other strange sounds to abide in the eares. Petrus Hispanus.

25 A Question was asked of the state of a certain person beeing sick, and of what condition the disease was, and whether they should recouer thereof, or not. &c. It seemed at the first sight, that the partie was hole for whom the question was made, because the Sunne was in the tenth house, and the parte Fortune in the Ascendent, but many other Testimonies shewed the contrarie: And also Mars did corrupt Venus, Lady or Alumten of the Ascendent, and Venus also was vnder the beames of the Sunne, and began to be Combust, distant from the Sunne ten degrees: for Venus was in the xxviii. degree of Sagittary, and the Sunne in the. viii. degree of Capricorne: which two degrees in Sagitary did signifie two monthes, (being a common signe,) and the viii. degrees in Capricorne beeing a moueable signe, did signifie. viii. dayes: therefore it was to be doubted of the death of the sicke person, about two monthes and viii. dayes: after the question was made: as God would ordaine, and so it happened right by the appointment of God, to whom it belonges to cure, infirmities and griefes, to raise vp the dead, and to moderate the

earthly

earthly bodies, by the heauenly bodies: and to dispose infery or things by meanes: to whom be glory. Amen. Guilelmus Anglicus in suo tractatu de vrina non visa.

A Nexcellent medicine for the ache in the bones, or armes, or any other place of the body. Annoynt the place where the payne or ache is, with good and pure Aqua Composita by the fire, and let it drinke in: doe thus three or fower tymes together, then at the last time while it is wette, cast vpon the wette place where the ache is, the pouder of Olibanum, (which is the fairest and the whitest of the Frankensence,) and so lay a linnen cloath vpon the powder, and sowe it fast, and so let it lye three or fower daies, untill it be well and whole. Which will be by that tyme, God willing. Proued. 26

ENuches, (that is, they that bee gelded,) bee neuer balde nor gowtie. Hippocrates. 27

IT is a thing worthy of memorie, that Lampridius writes of Heliogabalus, the Romaine Emperour: who sayth, he had fower Hartes in his Charret that carryed him: & so many Dogs, calling himself Diana: and fower Tygers, calling himself Bacchus: and fower Lyons, calling himselfe Cibel: and he ioyned fower Women to his Charret, as Sesostris King of Egipt, did with fower Kings. O prowde, presumptuous Prince: he might ride a good while in that Charret, ere it would bring him to heauen. 28

IT is not good to bury any too hastely: especially, such as haue had the Apoplexy, the Falling sickneſſe, and that are suffocate with the Strangulation of the wombe, called the Moother. For such may seeme to bee dead, and yet reuiue againe within three daies: for it was the fourth day after Lazarus dyed, ere Christ did raise him from death to life: least any should falsely report, that Lazarus had had the Apoplexy, or the Falling sickneſſe, or such like, and therefore but in a traunce, or not perfectly dead: whereby the iust merite of Christes maruelous myracle thereof might bee darkned. This is the meaning of Lemnius in his seconde 29

Booke of the secrete myracles of Nature. Therefore it is very meete to know, whether any such be perfectly dead or not, which you may doe by holding a little burning Candle at the parties nose, whose mouth is open: or els by setting some little cuppe or glasse full of water to the brim, vpon the said parties belly or nauell: for by the mouing of the flame of the Candle, or of the vessell with water: you shall perceiue his secret breathing, and whether there be any life in him or not. Camillus.

30 AN approued medicine doth followe for the shortnes of breath, and doth marueilously helpe the same: for if halfe an ounce thereof bee giuen to the patient, thrise in a naturall day, that is three howers before dinner, two howers before supper, and about midnight: continuing the same three or fower daies and no more: you shall see the diseased healed. Take of Manna elect or chosen, called Manna Granata, two ounces, the flowre of Cassia newly drawne, halfe an ounce, Penyedes three ounces, oyle of sweete Almondes being newe, one ounce, the Lightes or Lungs of a Foxe, finely beaten and powdred, two ounces, (make the rest in powder that are to be powdred,) then mixe al together, and make thereof a Lectuary with the syrup of Hysop. Emperica benedicti victorii fauent. You may haue it well made at the Apothecaries. I haue tryed it to be an excellent thing in this case.

31 IF you will breake the great heate of Wine in the vessell, cast into the same a little peece of Cheese: and then you shall see a marueilous thing. And why that is, Georgius valla placentinus, doth teach.

32 IF you annoynt your hands, or other parts of your body with a Linement made of Nettles, Oyle, and a little Salt: it will defende the partie therewith annoynted, from the bitterest colde that is. Mizaldus.

33 THere bee braunches of a Bay tree, wrapt vp or layde among cloathes and bookes: will keepe the same safe from Mothes, Wormes, and other corruption. Dioscorides.

If you stampe Ants Egges, and straine them through a cloth, and put thereunto the iuyce of Swines grasse, or Knotgrasse, and distill it into the eares: it helpes a long continued deafnesse. 34

A Powder to conserue the sight. Take Bettonie, Rewe, Celondine, Saxifrage, Louach, Annis seedes, Cynamom, Eyebright, of each one handfull, Cardamomum, Ginger, Fennell, Petroselline, Hysope, Organy, Syler mountaine, of each one dram, Galinga, one ounce, Sugar, one ounce: Let a powder be made of these, and let it be taken continually with meate, and the sight will be restored and kept. This powder was deuised by Maister Geralde: whose triall an old man did proue, which vsed Spectacles twelue yeres, so that without them he could not see great letters: but after he had vsed this powder onely one fortie daies, he was free, in so much that all the tyme of his life, he did see, and read the least letter that was. This Trotula hath written in the latter end of his Booke, De passionibus mulierum. 35

AN excellent way to get out the water out of swolne legges, wherby to make them as slender as they were before. Seeth Otes in water vntill they be tender: then let the partie diseased hold his legge that is swolne ouer the vessell, that it may receiue the fume or smoake of the sodde Otes, and couer the partie with some thing that it may goe downe round about the vessell, and then blisters will come vpon the legge or swolne place: out of which will runne much water and corruption, then after annoint the place with Butter. Doe thus fower or fiue seuerall tymes if neede be. This is well proued. 36

TWo or three droppes of pure Aqua Composita, put into the eyes, morning and euening, euery other day, for the space of fower or fiue daies: will cleare the sight, and helpe the eyes, of a cold cause maruellously. An olde Gentlewoman that tryed it on her selfe, did reueale it to me. 37

THe hearbe Dandelyon, well sod in water, is counted to bee a chiefe helpe for the ioygning, or knitting of woundes. It is 38

good against Ruptures, or for them that be broken or bruſten. &c, Mizaldus.

39 A Marueilous Water that ſoone and eaſely may be prepared, more precious then Golde, is made as followeth. Put fayre and cleare water into a veſſell wherein there was neuer before any liquour, or before neuer occupied: and when the water is very hote, powre it to quicke Lime, being before in an other newe and cleane veſſell: and let it remaine, and reſt ſo long, vntill you haue taken all the foule ſpume that flectes aboue from the ſame: and that all the Lime be ſettled to the bottome, and the water very cleare: then powre out the water very ſoftly, without mouing the Lime in the bottome, and keepe the ſame water in a fayre cleane glaſſe, or ſome other cleane veſſell well couered, or ſtopt vntill you vſe the ſame. It will ſcantly be beleeued, what a myraculous vertue and power it hath in all kind of Vlcers, and chiefly, ſuch as ſpringes of the French Pockes: For the ſame being bathed or moyſtned with a linnen cloath dipt or wet in the ſayde water ſomething warme, a prettie while: and then a linnen cloath well wet in the ſame, and ſo layd vpon the Vlcer or ſore in maner of a plaſter, and after renewed againe: it wipes cleane away all the filth or corruption: it ceaſeth the paynes: it filles the Vlcer with fleſh: and it quite quencheth the heate or inflamations in a ſmall tyme. Not without a great myracle, for otherwiſe quicke Lime doth burne with vehemencie of his heate. Let them enioye this moſt excellent Secrete: which for great prayer and prize to many, I haue refuſed to vtter. Thus much Mizaldus.

40 MYre giuen to drinke in warme Wine, the quantitie of a big Nut: cauſeth the deliuerance of the childe, either quick or dead. Petrus Hiſpanus.

41 HEre followeth a bleſſed water for the Gowte. Take of Romaine Vitrial, two pounds, of diſtilled Honny, fower pintes: diſtill theſe together, (making the Vitriall firſt in powder,) and when it is diſtilled, adde to the ſame the third parte thereof, of Aqua vitæ rectified: which diligently mixed, keepe to your vſe, and

and annoynt the sore or grieued place therewith: Doe thus morning and euening, vntill you feele your selfe well, which will be (GOD willing) within seuen or eight dates at the furthest. I wrote this out of an olde Booke. I thinke it be also in the newe Jewell of Health: which is a worthy Booke and full of many straunge and excellent things.

THe smoake of Jup burned, doth driue away Backs or Reremise, from that place, where the same smoake is. Anatolius. 42

IF any doth aske thee, (hauing knowledge in Astrologie) for any thing wherein he hath a hope to haue: marke if the Lord of the eleuenth house, applye to the Lorde of the Ascendent, or the Lord of the first house, to the Lorde of the eleuenth house: Judge that he shall haue the thing, which he hopes to get or haue, and he shall come to it. And if the Aspect bee of a Trine or Sextile, he shall quickly and easely, and by a good meane obtaine it: but if it be by a quartile or opposite Aspect, he shal get it with tediousnes and labour. Furthermore, if thou dost finde the Lorde of the eleuenth house in an Angle and receiued: then iudge that he shall haue the thing which he so hopes to haue, euen as he desires. Haly Abenragel. 43

A Peece of the roote of Crawfoote, either put into the hollowe tooth (if there be any,) or applyed to the tooth that aketh: will helpe the same presently. A sure proued, and often tried medicine. 44

WHosoeuer hath a soreneste in the throate, or els any harde swelling there, called the Squinancie, or Angina, & perhaps thereby doth hardly drawe his breath: let them applie this following often times in a day, and it wil soften it and resolue it. For it is proued. Take of the rootes of Holliock cut in smal peeces, and made cleane, Camamill, the flowers of Vyolets, the flowers of Mallowes, with the rootes, of each one handfull, let these boyle all in a sufficient quantitie of water, vntil the water be consumed: then put to the same, the flower of Barly, Linseed, and Fenecreeke, well stamped and beaten, of each one handfull, the 45

greafe of a Hen, one ounce, oyle of Camamill, and oyle of ſweete Almondes, of either a like much: which will be enough to make the plaſter fat. This I knowe to be an excellent remedie in this caſe: which I learned of Benedictus victorius ſauentinus, in his Booke called Emperica benedicti.

46 THis medicine following, will helpe any paines or weakenes of the backe. Take a quart of Malmeſey, of Balme, Ney and Maydweed, (which Maydweed is a ſtinking hearbe, hauing a flower like a Daiſie,) of each one handfull: ſtampe the hearbes well, and ſtrayne them well into the Malmeſey, or put ſome of the Malmeſey in the ſtamping, to them, and ſtrayne it into the reſt of the Malmeſey, and drinke a good draught therof euery morning faſting, and at night when you goe to bed: and within three or fower daies, it will helpe you perfectly, God willing. A notable and often proued medicine.

47 DRinke the iuyce of Centorie, once euery morning, fower daies together, and it will make thee ſing cleare, and ſpeake with a good voyce. It cleanſeth the breaſt marueilouſly. Often proued.

48 MInts doth abhorre yron, as Rewe doth Baſill: for if Mints bee giuen to one that is wounded, hee will not eaſely ware whole: if Mints bee mixt with Milke: and after taken from the ſame, and the Rennet or Cheſſip put to the ſame Milke, the ſame Milke will neuer gather together, or come to crud. Florentinus in ſuo Georgico.

49 WHoſoeuer falles ſicke in the hower of Saturne, his infirmitie or diſeaſe will be prolonged, (or he will be long ſicke,) and after will dye: (of the ſame ſickneſſe.) Haly Abenragel.

50 FIll a hollowe tooth with Crowes dung: and it will breake the tooth, and take away the paine. Petrus Hiſpanus.

51 GVido Bonatus, writes a ſtrange thing, which he found out by the ſcience of Aſtrologie, in the Reuolution of Henry the Emperour:

Emperour: who had of the sayd Emperour a yerely stipende, for that he was a man of famous knowledge: which Emperour had many Astrologians, as well Phisitions, as other in his owne house. Who for a certaine yere did trauell for the Calculation of the Reuolution of the sayd Natiuitie of the said Emperour. And euery one of them did drawe out a Figure thereof a like, & they found Mars in the same Figure of the Reuolution in the Angle of the earth, which is the fourth house vnder the earth: and they iudged Mars then to bee of an euill influence, and thereby they iudged that the Emperour that yere should haue hote Feuers of the nature of Mars. And they agreed all in that opinion to the Emperour. Guydo Bonatus being there, had drawne the Emperours Reuolution likewise, and he found Mars going towards the fourth house, being then of an euill influence: iudged thereby that poyson should bee ministred to the Emperour to kill him. Therefore he counsayled the Emperour, that if any did whisper, or had any priuie talke together, or were founde meeting or hauing conference together in his Court, they should be apprehended. Or if any should come to the Kitchin not woont, or appointed, that some faithfull man of his Court should watch the same. Which charge, was committed to the Maister of the Emperours houshold: which being very dilligent therein, espyed and founde two Knights of the Emperours Court, that were very busie in talke together, and had not onely mutuall conference together, more then they were woont: but also oftentimes required to come into the Kitchin. Whereupon the Maister of the houshold committed them to prison, and then one of them called Iohannes Franciscus, was sore tormented: but yet he would confesse nothing. So that they deuised a Letter in the name of the sayd Iohannes Franciscus, confessing therein the matter, and shewed it to his fellowe: which when he sawe, straight waye sayde, that the sayd Iohannes Franciscus was the chiefe procurer thereof, and entised him to it. Which vttered, they had their desire: wherefore they were secretly executed. Iohannes Ganinetus, likewise describes it.

A Certaine Woman that sawe Mizaldus for her phisition, had a belly did so swell, that it seemed she was not able to carry 52

her

her burthen: from whom (about the ende of nine moneths,) there came an euill shapen masse or peece: whereunto were two eares like the hy moles of a cup fastned, like armes, with feeling: after that there did fall from her wombe, a monster with a crooked bill or beake, with a long and round neck, with brandishing eyes, a sharpe tayle, marueious quicke of foote: and as soone as it saw any light, it filled the Parlor or place with noyse, and so did run from place to place: but at the last, the Women following it, did smoolder or choke it to death with pillowes. After the woman almost wery ed, not without great daunger of her life, did bring forth a Boye, which was so tormented of the Monster: that they had much to doe to Chistten it with life. Leuinus Lemnius is the Author.

53 IF Saturne bee in the tenth house, in a watrie signe, and hath any dignitie in the Ascendent: the childe then borne will bee a Shipman, or a Sayler, or els he will abide gladly on the water, and will delight in fishing. Taisnier.

54 CAluer dung sodden in Wine, till the Wine bee consumed, and then emplastred hot to the Gowte: healeth the same perfectly. Use it morning and euening fower or fiue daies together. Petrus Hispanus.

55 TO restore the deaffe to hearing. Take ꝑ roote of Houndstung out of the earth, and make a hole in the foote, as long & deepe as you can, and fill the same hole with Salt, and couer it well that nothing can come within it: then set it in the earth againe as it was, and couer it with earth, and let it be there so three daies and at the third daies ende, take it vp, and that which you finde therein, keepe it in some cleane Glasse, and put some thereof into the deaffe eare. Let him vse it euery euening at his going to bed, vntill he heare clearely: which will be within a fortnight at the furthest, (God willing.) And when you doe it into his eare, let him lye in his bed, that the liquour may enter. This I had out of an olde written Booke. Praise it as it proues.

TAke two litle peeces of good Licqueris (the barke scraped away, of the length of a pin, and of the bignes of two Barley strawes, and put either of them into your mouth, betweene your gooms and your cheekes, that is on either side one, & so let them lye all the whole night. Use this euery night for a fortnight at the least: and without doubt it will stop or stay the Rewme. For it conieales the thinne Rewme into thicke Fleame: so that you may spit it out. This helpt one that was without all hope to bee helpt. 56

TO helpe the Pocks in the eyes. Take Saffern, and lay it in a Sawcer with fayre water, and let it stande whiles it be pallowe, and then droppe some of it into the eye with a fether: and it will destroy the Pockes, and saue the sight. This I had out of an olde booke. 57

WHen thou doest finde the seuenth house, and the Lord of the same to be afflicted or Impedite, in the time of the question for the sicke: chaunge the Phisition, for he shall not profite the sicke partie, either through his owne error, or through the negligence of the sicke person, or through them that bee about the body. The house is afflicted, if Saturne or Mars be therein, or being beholden of their quartile or oppolite aspect: and contrary, if the seuenth house bee well affected, as if Iupiter or Venus is there, take the Phisition to whom you make the question, or whome you are determined to take: for he shall profit the sick much, and hee will quickly cure the sicke to his great prayse. Therefore marke the first, or soddayne calling or sending for the Phisition, for if at that time the seauenth house, and the Lorde thereof be euill affected, the Phisition then called, or sent for, will not profit the sicke: But it followes not therefore that the sicke shall dye. But the Phisition if he take him in hande, shall goe away without honour. Therefore as soone as thou art called to goe to the sicke, take counsayle of thy Ephemerides, and the celestiall Figure being erected, marke where the seuenth house be well or euill affected: and so thou mayst either refuse, or take the sicke in hande. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff. 58

59 PVt the powder of redde Cozrall, in the hoale of the tooth: and it will fall out by the roote. Petrus Hiſpanus.

60 AN excellent Medicine, and a noble reſtoratiue foz Man oz Woman, that is brought very lowe with ſickneſs. Take two pounde of Dates, and waſh them cleane in fayze Ale, then cutte them, and take out the ſtones, and the whyte Skinnes, then cut them ſmall, and beate them in a Mozter, till they begin to wozke like waxe: then take a quarte of clarified Honny, oz Sugar, and halfe an ounce of the powder of long Pepper, as much of Mace, of Cloaues, Nutmugs, and Cynamom, of eache one dzamme, as much of the powder of Lignum Aloes: beate all theſe ſpyces together, and ſeethe the Dates with the Sugar of Hony with an eaſy fire, and let it ſeethe, and as it ſeethes, caſt in thereto a litle of the powder, by litle and litle: and ſturre it with a Splatter of woood, & ſo do vntil it come to an Electuary, and then eate euery mozning and euening thereof, one ounce at one time, and it will renewe and reſtoze againe his complexion: be he neuer ſo lowe brought. This hath bene proued, and it hath done good to many a man and woman.

61 A Noble Receite foz the black Jaundiſe. Take a gallon of Ale, a Pynt of Honny, and two handfull of red Nettles, and take a Penny wozth oz two of Saffern, and boyle it in the Ale, (the Ale being firſt ſkimmed,) and then boyle the Honny, & the Nettels therein altogether, and ſtrayne it well: and dzinke euery mozning a good dzaught thereof, foz the ſpace of a foztnight. Foz in that ſpace (God willing,) it will cleane and perfectly cure the blacke Jaundiſe.

62 WHoſoeuer in the firſt Nine dayes in May, dzinkes euery mozning faſting, a litle diſh full of the iuyce of Bettony: it will doe him maruelous much good foz the gowte. Which he ſhall perceiue the next yere following, (if he liue ſo long.)

63 IF any that hath the Plureſie, oz is ſtuffed in the ſtomacke, with tough oz harde fleame: Let him take a Scruple, (that is the weight

weight of. xxiiii. Barly cornes,) of the powder of the Seedes of Nettles, with the Syrrup of Vyolets, and swallowe the same, as by licking it by litle and litle: and he shall cast out the Vlcus and tough humor easily. A secrete of a Parisian Phisition.

GOates will giue much milke: if you tye Dittany about their bellies. Africanus. 64

IF Saturne be in the tenth house, in an earthly signe, and hath power or dignitie in the Ascendent, & is Occidentall of the Sun: he that is then borne, will be a Maister Carpenter, or else he will deligbt in Carpentership: but if he be Occidentall, he will bea cleanser of Welles or Pits, or else a digger. Taisnier. 65

IF the griefe of the gowte, or ache be too outragious, Take of Opium, one dram, of Saffern, three drams, mingle them with fowre or fiue yolkes of Egs, & plaster the same vpon the griefe: for it mightely asswageth the paines, and restraineth the corruption. 66

A Most approued Medicine for the Emrods or Pyles. Take two or three Bricks, and burne them red hot, and put them in some Pan vnder a close stoole, and sprincle them with Vinegar, and let the party grieued sit vpon the sayd stoole, that the Fume thereof may ascend vpward to his Fundament. Doe thus three or fowre times if neede be: and certainly it will helpe it. 67

IF you will make Byrds drunke, that you may catch them with your handes. Take such meate as they loue, as Wheate, or Beanes, or such like: and laye the same to steepe in Lese of wine, or in the iuyce of Humlocks, and sprinckle the same in the place where the Byrdes vse to haunt: and if they doe eate thereof, straight wayes they will bee so giddy, that you may take them with your hands. I wrote this out of an olde written Booke, wherein I know many true things was written. 68

A Present helpe for a woman that trauelleth of Childe. Take Hysop, Verueyn, and Dittany, of eache one handfull, stampe them small, and temper them with olde Ale, then straine it, and wring out the iuyce, and giue a good draught thereof, to her that 69

trauelleth of Childe to drinke: and she will bee deliuered with speede, and the Childe saued and she both: so that the Childe be a liue when she drinkes it.

70 A True medicine for the gowte. Take the iuyce of the flowres of Broome, and the ioyce of Scali celi, and Honny, as much of one as of another, and seethe it all together, till it bee of the thicknesse of Honny, and annoint the gowtie place therewith. I knewe (saith the writer hereof,) a good Priest in London that healed al men and women therewith: for the most part that came to him. And truely I wil it neuer faple. This, for the great good likelihood of the medicine, and for the faithfull affirming: I thought good to register it among the rest.

71 If one pound of Waxe, two ounces of quicke Brimstone, and as much of quicke Lyme, (putting therto a little ounce of the Oyle of Nuts:) a Candle be made with a weeke of Bumbase, & so put into the water, as soone as euer the quick Lime begins to burne: it will moue the rest of things apt for the fire, to burne: euen in the midste of the water. Mizaldus.

72 A Ram will not put or runne at one: if his Hornes bee bored through, nye vnto his eares. Mizaldus.

73 Whosoeuer falles sicke in the howre of Iupiter, hee will recouer his health quickly. Haly Abenragel. This haue I proued to be true many tymes: and the howre of Iupiter is an excellent howre to do any thing, or to take any good thing in hand.

74 A Litle Gunpowder put into a peece of fine linnen cloath, and the same put into the hollowe toothe, or holden betweene the teeth, so that it touch the aking toothe: It puts away the toothe ache presently. This is very true.

75 If you distill hearbe Iue, and giue the water thereof to be drinken of them that are grieued, or tormented with the gowte, annoynting also therewith the Gowty or grecued place: it will heale

heale or helpe them assuredly. Great warrantise was made of this Medicine: where I had it.

A Speciall Medicine for all suddaine sicknes, and especiall of the stomack or breast. Take a spoonefull of Aqua vitæ, and put therein halfe a spoonefull of the powder of Licqueris, and let it remaine therein three howres, and drinke it fasting, or at euen when you go to bedde. It is a soueraigne thing for the stomacke, or breast. 76

LAye Saffern on the Nauell of them that haue the pallowe Jaundise: and it will helpe them. This was affirmed to mee as proued. 77

THis following is an excellent Medicine to purge the head of naughty humors, and to helpe the headage, the swymming of the head, and the Pygrim. Wash the rootes of Beetes, and cut away the vppermost barke, then stampe the same, and wring out the iuyce thereof, then snuffe some of it out of a Spoone into your nose: and a maruelous effect will followe, and a speedy remedy thereof. A Gentleman a friend of mine told mee this, as a most sure and proued thing in this case. 78

COckes that eates Garlicke, are most stoute to fight: therefore trauellors do often byte thereof, & also such as followes warres: because it increaseth agilitie, strengthneth them, and makes them bolde. It is giuen to Horses with bread and Wine, at the howre of the battell or conflict: to make them more fierce, liuely, and to suffer more easely their labour and trauaile. Mizaldus. 79

THere were young Mise found with the Persions, in the bellies of Myse, that had young Myse in there bellyes. Aristoteles, as Mizaldus writes. 80

IF the feete of a great lyuing Tode be cut off, the Moone voide of course, that is aspecting none, and hastens towards the coniunctionn of the Sunne, and hangd about the Necke of him or her that hath the Kings Euill: it so profites, that oftentymes it 81

deliuers the party from the disease. Hieronimus Cardan.

82 IF Iupiter be in the eleuenth house well affected, and not Retrograde, nor Combust, nor in his fall, (as in Capricorne) but in Cancer, Sagitary, or Pisces: it signifies (the child then borne,) shall be fortunate, happy, and haue a common loue in all things, chefly: if he haue any dignitie in the Ascendent, or in the place of the Sunne, in the Natiuitie of the daye, or in the place of the Moone, in the Natiuitie of the night. Taisnier.

83 THis maruelous Water following, will recouer the sight againe, hindred of any cause: wher with Constantine the Emprour receyued his sight. Take three drams of Tutie, made in very small powder, as much of Aloe Epaticum in powder, two drams of fine Sugar, sixe ounces of Rose water, as much of pure white Wine, mixe all together, and put it in some cleane vessell of glasse, and being well closed and stopt, set it in the Sunne a month together, sturring it together once euery day: Then take of the same water fowre or fiue drops in your eyes morning and euening, and with thus continewing a certayne space: it will cause the sight to come againe as fayre as euer it was before. This I knowe is proued for an excellent water for the eyes, for it cleareth them maruelously. I knew one that could not threede a Needle without Spectacles, which put not past two or three drops of the same into their eyes at night: & the next morning, the same partie did see well to threede a Needle without Spectacles.

84 TO make a light that neuer shall fayle. Take the Woormes that shines in the night, called Gloowoormes, stampe them, and let them stand till the shyning matter be aboue: then, with a fether take of the same shyning matter, and mingle it with some Quicksiluer, and so put it into a Vyall, and hang the same in a darke place: and it will giue light. This I had out of an olde booke, which is not much vnlike to the description of Mizdalus.

85 IF the Liuer of a Mowle be giuen in a Fig, to a Swyne: that Swyne will follow the giuer therof. Mizaldus.

86 The

THE ſounde of an Eccho, is thought to dryue away Bees. 86
Therefore their Hyues ought to be plaſte, where the Eccho or the voyce doth not ſound againe. M. Varro.

WHo ſoeuer takes his iourney, in the howre of Iupiter, hee 87
ſhall haue good gaine in his ſubſtaunce, and in his buſi-
nes: and hee ſhall haue profit and gladnes in things vnlooked
for. Haly.

IF a Spider be put in a lynnen cloath a litle hyſed, and holden 88
to the Noſe that bleedes, (but touch not the noſe therewith, but
ſmell to the ſame,) by and by the bloud will ſtay, and the noſe will
leaue bleeding. This is very true. For the venemous Spyder
is ſo contrary, and ſuch an enemie to mans bloud, that the bloud
drawes backe, and ſhunnes the Spyder preſently. A marueilous
thing.

WRite what you wil, on fayre white Paper, with the iuyce 89
of a red Onion, well mixed and tempered with the white
of an Egge, which beeing drie: will appeare as though it were
onely playne Paper, without any writing. But if you holde it a-
gainſt the fyre, you may then eaſily reade it, or perceyue the Let-
ters.

TO gilde Yron or Copper. Take the gall of a Bull, and rubbe 90
the Yron or Copper well therewith, (ſo that the ſame be fore
be well burniſhed) all about, that you would haue gilded, and let
it after drye in the Sunne, foreſeeing that there come no Duſt
thereto: and when it is drye, gild vpon it as you would doe vpon
Siluer.

SEethe an Egge in ſtrong Vinegar vntill it be very harde, then 91
let the ſame Egge lye thee dayes in Urine, then drye it: and
it will bee marueilous harde. Or let an Egge lye three dayes in
Vinegar, then drie the ſame at the Sunne three daies, and it wil
be very harde.

CAſt Brimſtone into a Chafingdiſh, with hotte burning coa- 92
les, and holde a red Roſe ouer the ſmoke thereof: and it will
be white.

93 To

93 TO seperate Golde from any thing gilded. Seethe pure Sulphure vpue, (called quicke Brimstone,) in water, vntill halfe the water be consumed, then wet the parte gilded with that water, then drie it at the fire, then strike the same gilded place, with a litle Yron: and the Gold will fall from it. This I had out of an olde written Booke: but how true it is, I knowe not. Therefore as you trye it, so take it.

94 TO prooue or finde out the euent of any that is sicke. Count the daies from the beginning of his, or her sicknes: and take the roote of an hearbe which hath so many leaues, as the number of the same dayes be: tye it, or hang it vp, and if the disease bee curable: the partie will be much recreated. If not, then the party will be sadde. But if you can not finde an hearbe that hath so many leaues, put the rootes of diuers hearbes together, the leaues whereof together doe perfectly make vp the number of the sayd dayes, from the beginning of the parties sicknes, and vse them as before. This Mizaldus had of a certaine Italian, which profest that it is true.

95 THe bloud of a Hare dryed, doth helpe and stay the bloudy flixe, or any other laxe: though it be neuer so sore or extreame. So doth the bones of a Man or Woman made into fine powder, and taken in red Wine.

96 A Meate plaster for the Gowte, but not a litle effectuall, because I, sayth Iohn Arderne, haue often tymes applied it as well to Women as to Men, and haue taken away their great paines, with once applying it as wel in the feete as in the knees, & other ioynts. But take heed it be not perceiued of the patient, nor of any other: but it ought to be kept more secrete, and deare: and let it be reuealed to none: but to thy sonne, or to any well beloued frie. I doe thinke it preuailes aboue all other medicines for the gowte, and easeth the paine sooner: and it ought to lye fiue or sixe daies without any mouing of it: if it can be so applyed. It is made thus. Take of blacke Sope as much as is sufficient, whereunto adde of the yolkes of rawe Egs, halfe as much as the Sope, and mixe them well together in a dish, vntill the Sope hath lost his proper colour: which done, laye thereof vpon fine flaxe, and spreade it like a plaster, and then apply it to the grieued

place,

place, then take the whytes of Egs mixed with Wheate flowre, and wet a linnen cloath well in the same, and lay the same vpon the sayd plaster, and tye it well vpon it, that the plaster remoove not away of all the sayd time: vnlesse there bee some great occasion. This I found in an old written booke. Which since I haue oftentimes proued true, for aches.

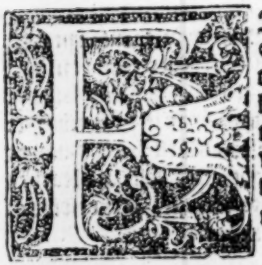
IF you seeth Barly, dype Beanes, and Licquorice cut in peeces, of each a like much, all together in fayre water, and drinke a good draught thereof with some Sugar, euery morning fasting, and at night when you goe to bed, fiue or sixe daies together, or more: It will destroye any Impostume, and shall thereby auoyde or cast out the same. This was taken out of a Booke of a learned man that had often practised the same to bee true. A medicine of small cost, and easie to be made at all times. 97

HE will bee a good Phisition, in whose Natiuitie Mars and Venus are corporally: or by any good Aspect coniunct. Euen so if Venus and Mercury be ioyned, or in coniunction together. Also he will be a perfect Phisition, in whose Natiuitie Mars and Venus are coniunct in the sixt house. Iatromath. 98

A Very little Bird called Ægithus, doth maruelously disagree with the Asse, who in thorny places doth scratch or rub his vlcers or sores; whereby he doth destroye or breake the neastes of this Birde: whereupon it comes, that as soone as this Birde heares the voyce of the Asse, she doth not onely cast the Egs out of her neast: but also her young ones (if she haue any,) doe fall from the same, astonyed with feare. So that the sayd Birde flyes vnto the vlcers or sores of the Asse, and pickes or thrust at them with her bil: that she may driue him away from thence. Aristotil. Plin. & Oppianus. 99

IF the Lord of the Ascendent bee Combust in the fourth house, or in the eight house: it signifies, that he that is then borne, shall dye in prison. And if he be Combust in the fifth house, in a watry signe: it shewes he will be giuen to be dronken. In the sixt house (it shewes) that he will dye of a long sickneslle. Taisnier. 100

FINIS. Lib. 8.

1  ILl an Egge shell full of the iuyce of Egremony, and giue it vnto the patient to drinke, whom you suspect to haue dronken poyson: for it will mightely purge vpward al the poyson, and with a woonder facilitie healeth the byting of Serpents, and other venemous Beastes, Petrus Hispanus.

2 THis Oyle or Balme following is of a marueilous vertue against trembling, and the Palsey, and it helpeth the memory: annointing the hinder part of the head therewith. Which a most singuler Philition kept priuie to himself for a time, as a most precious secrete: which in the ende reuealed it to the Author, whereof the making followeth. Take of Galbanum, one pound, (in an other place I haue read it halfe a pounde,) of gum of Iuy, three ounces: these finely beaten a parte, mixe together: which after put into a Glasse body with an head, and distill it in Balneo Marie. After it is distilled, mixe therewith one ounce of the Oyle of Bayes, and one pounde of good Turpentine: then let the whole be distilled, and seperate the water from the Oyle, and keepe the Oyle as a precious Balme. The vse of this is, that the patient vexed with the Palsey, Cõuulcons, the Crampe, and trembling of members, be layd vpright, and the Oyle temperatly hot, must bee powred vpon the belly, into the hollowe and bottome of the Nauell, and you shall see after a marueilous working, that may rather be coumpted diuine, then natural, and very much helpeth the Palsey, and strengthneth the memorie: vsed as before. A certaine Practisioner applied one drop of this Oyle on the patients forehead that had the Palsey, and an other on his Nauell, and he incontinent arose as amased: and was after one howre deliuered

of

of the grieuous payne of a wounde, in a certaine place of his bodie, and the shrunken sinewes he annoynted with this Oyle, and the patient was suddenly healed, &c. This Oyle helpeth deafnes and any sickneſſe proceeding of a cold cauſe: and helpeth beſides the loſſe of ſmelling. Arnoldus de villa noua, I take to bee the Author hereof.

3 THe Hoofe of a Beaſt called Alces, (which is a wilde Beaſt like a fallowe Deere, hauing no ioyntes in his legges,) hath a maruelous vertue and ſtrength againſt the Falling euill: for a little peece thereof encloſed in a Ring, and ſo the ſame Ring put vpon the finger next the litle finger: ſo that the ſame peece of the Hoofe bee turned toward the palme of the hand: it doth recreate them marueilous much, that are fallen, and immediatly makes them riſe vp. A little peece of the ſame bare, and put in the hand, by and by cloſed into a fiſt, ſuddenly it driues away the diſeaſe, and rayſeth the partie that is fallen therewith. Which Lemnius ſaith he proued once or twiſe. And Mizaldus ſaith that he proued it: putting in a little peece of the ſame in the left eare, (mouing it, as ſcratching a little,) of one that had the Falling ſickneſſe, and it had very good ſucceſſe, and it was coumpted for a myracle. Iohannes Agricola doth ſay the like is done, if a little peece of the ſame Hoofe be hanged vpon one that hath ỳ ſame diſeaſe: ſo that it may touch the ſkinne. I doe heare ſayth Mizaldus, that the ſcrapinges or filinges thereof, is giuen in Polonia for the ſame diſeaſe. The Hoofe of the right hinder foote is to be choſen. But you muſt take heede of falſe deceiuers, which ſels the Hooſes of Oxen or Kine, for the true Hooſes of Alces.

4 IT is a moſt ſure and proued remedy, as well in curying of ſhitting of bloud, as alſo in preſeruing from the ſame: euery day in the morning faſting, to eate a ſcruple (which is the weight of fower and twentie barly cornes) of Rubarbe toſted at the fire. Emperica benedicti fauentini.

5 BAye Salt well beaten into powder and ſifted, and incorporated, or mixed wel with the yolke of an Egge, and ſo layd vpon

any Carbuncle, Plague sore, Botch, Byle, or Impostume: assuredly (by the grace of GOD,) it will drawe to it selfe all the venome of the Plague, or the Sore: and breake any Byle, or other thing: so that in short time the same wil be healed. A tried thing.

6 IF the forehead of the sicke, waxe red, and his browes fal doune, and his nose waxe sharpe and colde, and if his left eye become little, and the corner of his eye runne, if he turne to the wall, if his eares bee colde, or if he may suffer no brightnesse, and if his wombe fall, if he pull strawes, or the cloathes of his bed, or if he picke often his nosthrilles with his fingers, and if he wake much, being a young man: or being an old man sleepe much. These are most certaine tokens of death.

7 POttage made of the leaues and rootes of Strawberies, being eaten fasting, certaine daies of them that haue the Jaundise: doth helpe them perfectly. This was the secret of a certaine Muncke, wherewith he got maruelous much money.

8 A Serpent doth so hate the Ash tree, that she will not come nye the shadowe of them. And therfore she goes farre from them, both morning and euening: because then they giue the longest shadowes. And Pliny sayth, that he hath proued it, that if one cõpasse a place about with the brauuches of an Ashe tree, so that there be a fire, and a Serpent enclosed in the same, the Serpent will rather goe into the fire: then she will seeke to escape ouer, or through the sayd Ashen braunches, &c. Mizaldus.

9 IF the Lord of the Ascendent be found in the twelfth house: he that is then borne, shall procure his owne enemitie. Taisnier.

10 IUniper berries are medicinable against poysons: for there is none of like operation vnto it. And Dioscorides sayth also, that they do helpe against poysons, and stingings of Serpents. Petrus Hispanus.

11 TO trye whether precious Stones bee pure or not. Heate a plate of yron on the fire, then annoynt the same with Oyle, and

and caſt or ſtrowe on the ſame, the powder of Glaſſe, whereupon lay quicke burning coales, and then hold the ſtone that you would trye, a good while ouer the ſame coales: (that the ſtone may bee hote, not touching the fire) and then if the ſtone loſe his colour: he is not good or pure. But if he keepe his colour: he is then perfect and right.

AS principall a medicine as euer was ordained for the bone ache, either in Woman or Man, in what place ſoeuer it bee. Take a penny worth of Aqua vitæ, and an other of oyle Debay, and mixe them well together, & annoynt the grieued place therewith, (not by the fire;) and it will doe away the payne for euer: vſing it often. But you muſt warme the oyntment a little in a Sawcer before you lay it on, and chafe it well vntill it be dryed in, and couer it warme at all times, vntill it be whole. Thus I found it written. 12

EGremony, Mugwoort, and Bettony, both leaues and rootes ſtampt with old Greaſe and Vineger or Verjuyce, and a plaſter thereof applyed to the grieued or ſore payned backe: will quite put away the paynes and griefe thereof. So that you vſe it three or fower times. A ſure and proued medicine. 13

IF you will catch Mowles or Woonts, put Garlicke, Leekes, or an Onyon in the mouthes of their holes, or in their entrings into the ground: and you ſhall ſee them come, or leape out quickly, as though they were amaſed or aſtonied. Albertus. 14

IF the Fiſtula be outward, put into it the iuyce of Culuerfoote: for it healeth it. If it bee inwarde, drinke it: and it healeth alſo. This is true, for it hath beene proued. 15

FOr them that haue ſurfeyted, or eaten too much, let thē ſtampe Bettony, and temper it with hote Water and a little Wine, then ſtrayne it well, and drinke a good draught thereof morning and euening, firſt and laſt three daies together: & it will thoughly helpe him (God willing.) This was told me for a trueth. 16

17 THe two hornes of a Snayle borne vpon a man: will plucke away carnall or fleshly lust from the bearer thereof. I had this out of an old written Booke. But how true it is I knowe not.

18 FOr all euilles of the stomacke, and for them that cannot eate. Take an hearbe called Centory, and seeth it well in stale Ale, and when it is well sodden, then stampe it, after that seethe it againe in the same Ale, let there bee two handfull of Centory, to three quartes of Ale, and let them seeth as is before sayd, to three pintes: then put thereto one pinte of pure Honny, and boyle them together, and keepe it in some cleane vessell, and giue to the partie grieued, three spoonefull thereof fasting euery day, till he bee whole and well: for it driues away all the fleame and corruption from the stomack, & makes him haue a great desire to his meate, within fower or fiue daies. Often proued.

19 THe powder of Bettonie put in Wine, (that is a spoonefull of the powder to a draught of Wine,) a little boyled on the fire, being vonke doth presently helpe such as haue vonke poyson before. And whosoeuer drinkes the same in a morning fasting, no poyson taken after the same day, can hurt him. This is a proued and tryed medicine.

20 THe dung of a Cat dryed, and so mixed with strong Vineger, that it may bee something thicke, and therewith any hearie place rubbed often times, or annoynted in a day: it will cause that heare will growe no more in that place. Proued of a Countrey man. Mizaldus.

21 IF the Lapwing doe sing before the Vynes doe bud: it is sayde that it foreshewes great plentie of Wine. Mizaldus.

22 WHosoeuer deliuers a summe of money in the bower of Iupiter: he shall receiue it againe well, with gaine. Haly Abenragel.

23 THis potion or drinke following is wonderfull, and very often proued of me sayth Petrus Hispanus: for it killeth the Fistu-

la,

ta, in what place soeuer it bee, and drayeth out the corrupt and broken bones. Take the rootes and leaues of Planten, Strawberry leaues, the leaues or seedes of Pempe, the leaues or seedes of Mustard, the tops of sharpe Docke, red Colewoort leaues, and Tansey, let them al seeth in a good quantitie of white wine: after strayne all the whole, and put into the strayning, as much Honny as shall be thought meete: giue thereof vnto the patient early and late, vntil such time as the cleare potion or drink come forth by the mouth of the Fistula: which must alwaies be kept open with a siluer Pipe put into it, and kepe vpon it alwaies a red Colewoort leafe. It is of a wonderful operation. Petrus Hispanus. And I my selfe haue proued it: and it healed in such maner as is before declared. It is a precious thing.

DRagans bound to the priuities of a Woman in labour: causeth her to be deliuered incontinent. But there must be heed taken that it be quickly remoued, least it drawe forth the Matrix withall. Petrus Hispanus. 24

HEre followeth an excellent Oyle, which maketh a fayre cullour in the face. Take of Almondes scraped, ten poundes, of red Saunders in powder, sixe ounces, of Cloues, one ounce, of white Wine, fower ounces, of Rosewater, three ounces: these after they be grossly beaten together, let them lye in a Marble morter close couered, for eight or nine daies, beating the same euer once a day: then beate it all in an earthen vessell, vntill it begin to fume and bee through hote, and after that put it into a newe square bagge of Linnen cloath, then put the same bagge into a Presse, betweene two smooth plates of yron, something hote: for out will come a red Oyle, wherewith women may annoynt their faces: for it causeth a comely red, and beautiful skinne. A secrete, and practised of fewe. This is in the newe Jewell of Health: a Booke of much value, and small price. 25

THe grease of an Eele, and the iuyce of Singreene mixed together, of each a like much, boyled a little, and a little thereof put into the deafe eare, nine nights together: will bring the hearing againe, as well as euer it was. 26

27 Take

27 TAke Salt Armoniacke, Allom, and Salt Niter, of each a like quantitie, with a little filinges of Siluer, let all be mixt together, then put them vnto the fire, that they may be hote: and when they shall cease to smoake, then with the same powder, alone, or els mixt or moystened, with the spettle of your mouth, let Copper or Brasse be rubbed therewith: and straight way it will haue the colour of Siluer.

28 SErpents bring within a circle made of Bettonie: they cannot goe out of the same. But rather will dye with beating them selues. Plinius.

29 IF the Lord of the second house, be in the twelfth house: enmities will come many tymes to him that is then borne: for money, or through money. Taisnier.

30 PLantē stampt, and the iuyce wroong out, and put into the hollownesse of an Vlcer, with a spowte: healeth the same. So doth Bettony stampt, and applied to a Fistula, healeth it. Petrus Hispanus. The iuyce of Cinquefoyle, doth heale the Fistula likewise: if it be put into the same with a spowte.

31 TO seperate Golde from any thing that is gilded. Take Borace and temper it in water, then boyle it ouer the fire, and with the same water, annoynt the thing that is gilded, and cast thereon a little of the powder of quicke Brimstone: after put it into the fire that it may bee made red, then quench it in running water, and you shall finde the golde in the bottome of the vessell.

32 FOr any paines of the eares, and for them that cannot heare. Take a great Onyon, cut a hole therein, and set it in the embers to rosted, then fill it full of Oyle Olliue, and euer as it dryeth, fill it vp againe, till it be rosted well, then take away the vppermost skin thereof, then straine the Onyon through a cloath, and keepe it in some close glasse: and when you will occupie thereof, put some of it into the whole eare, and let him lye on his sore eare when he goes to bed: and if he vse this nine nights, at the furthest: it will helpe him. Proued.

33 For

FOr the Fundament that goeth forth. Take the tops of redde Nettels, and stampe them in a morter, then put it into an earthen pot, then put thereto a good portion of white Wine, and set it ouer the fire, and let it seethe till halfe the licquor be consumed, and giue the party diseased a good draught thereof something hot to drinke, morning and euening, first and last: for the space of ten dayes. And also apply the hearbes something warme to his Fundament: and it will helpe him perfectly. Proued. 33

FOr eyes that be chafed, and the lydes turned vp, or bleared eyes. Take Arnement, Honny, and the whytes of Egges, of each a like much, temper them wel together: then take flaxe and laye the same thereon, then apply the same vppon the sore eyes, and it will drawe the euill bloud out of them, and perfectly heale them. This Medicine hath bene proued. 34

IT is sayd that a Hart doth so abhorre a Ram: that he can not abyde the sight of him. Aristotil. Plin. And other. 35

WHen fowre or fiue Planets bee coniunct or ioyned together in the Ascendent, or first house, of any Childe that is borne: that Childe will not liue long. Expositor doth say, the King of our Cittie did call me, because one of his Women had borne a Sonne, and the Ascendent was the eight degree of Libra, the terme of Mercury, and Iupiter was in the same, and also Venus, Mars and Mercury: and the company of the Astrologians did meete together there: and euery one of them did tell his opinion, and I heald my peace: The King sayde vnto mee, say what thou can: why dost thou not speake? To whome I aunswered, giue mee respite for three dayes, for if youn Sonne shall passe the third day: you shal see a great myracle of him. And after xviiii. howres was ended, the Childe did ryse vp to sitte, and he spake, and gaue signes with his hande, whereof the King was greatly afrayd: And I sayd, that he would speake some Prophesie, or some myracle. Then the King went to the Childe, and we with him, to heare what he would say. And the Infant sayd, I am the Infortunate borne Childe, and I am borne to shewe the 36

losse of the kingdome of Azdexit: and the destruction of the people of Almanaz. And straight way the Childe fell downe, and dyed. Haly Abenragel.

37 THis following is a Secrete, and a proued thing for the Palsey, whereof if you giue thrise in the day to him that hath the Palsey, halfe an ounce, that is in the morning three howres before meate, and two howres before Supper, and at his going to Bedde: it will helpe hym thereof. Take of the newe and fresh braine of an Hare, broyled or fryed, one pounde, the iuyces of Sage, of hearbe Iue, and the iuyce of the roote of Acorus, of each three drams, of pure Cynamom, Cloues, blacke Pepper, of each halfe a Dram, Turpentine washt with the water of hearbe Iue, three ounces, Sugar dissolued in the water of hearbe Iue, as much as doth suffice: And thereof make a Lectuary, according to art, and knowe that it is marueious. Emperica benedicti victorj fauentini.

38 TO helpe swolne legges. Take Wallowes and seethe them in water, then stampe them well, and straine them: then put thereto Barrowes greale, and frye them together, vntill it bee something thick, and lyke an ointment: lay some thereof vpon a cloath, and make a Plaster, and apply it to the sore and swolne legge, and lay a newe plaster thereto twise euery day, morning and euening, three or fowre dayes together: by that time it will be asswaged, and as small as the other. This was told mee by a Woman that had tryed it many tymes.

39 NEuer hath the gowte, vntill hee hath knowne a woman (carnally.) Hippocrates.

40 ALexandrinus Iouianus Pontanus, doth say: that he sawe a man was grieuously stung or stricken of a Scorpion, which presently was deliuered and helped thereof, with drinking of Frankensence, wherein was sealed the signe of Scorpij, or of a Scorpion: being after made in powder. But it must be grauen in ỹ stone of a Ring, (Scorpio ascending) the Moone then being there,

there, and plaste in the Angle.) and the Frankenſence muſt bee ſealed with that ſeale when the Moone is in Scorpio, and found in an Angle. And let it be giuen in powder as is before ſayd, either in water, or in white wine, or in any other meete licquor.

HEre enſueth the making of a miraculous Oyle, called oyle Incombuſtible. Take of white Sope the beſt that may bee gotten: and after you haue beaten it well and fine, put it into a great Retorte, on which powre ſo much weight of Aqua vitæ, ſeuen times diſtilled ouer, then ſet the Retorte into aſhes, fixing a large Receiuer to it, and very well Luted in the ioynts: this done, make vnder it a ſoft fire in the beginning, and encreaſe the fyre by litle, and litle, vntill all bee iſſued forth that will come. Which together will be an Oyle and Water, then drawe away the receiuer, and ſeperate the water from the Oyle, which Oyle is Incombuſtle and myraculous in ſundrie matters, in the worke of Alkemy: for this greatly auaileth in fixing the medicine Volatile, and ſerueth well to incorporate with all mettals, and ceaſeth ſuch as bee crude, and likewiſe ſweeteneth when they be egar. This alſo diſſolueth all paynes & ſwellings cauſed of groſſe and clammy humors, and healeth in a maner all ſortes of wicked Vlcers. And in this (ſaith the Author) I conceiued a great delight, as to worke ſuch a maiſtrie, to ſee ſo many ſtraunge fumes and varieties: but a more pleaſure I tooke in the practiſe, as to ſee howe the ſame auayled in euery matter whereto it was applied. By which I proue this to be a diuine ſubſtance, and an oyle worthy of eternall memory. And this was the greateſt ſecrete, with which that ſingular Matheus the Hungarian, did ſo many great maruels in Padua: for he healed with it the gowte, the quarten Ague, the paine of the French diſeaſe, and the vile ſcab on the head, with ſundry other griefes, for which while he remained in Padua, he was highly eſteemed and wondred at. And at the laſt in his departure from Padua, he reuealed it to me, that the onely medicine which he vſed to all the griefes, was this Oyle and none other. The making of which, he fully vttered vnto mee at his departing: which before he would not teach to any man. And the ſame I haue many times made, & haue alſo ſeene ſuch ſtrange

41

practises of it, that to repeate them, I should scantly be beleeued. Hæc de secretis Fallopij.

42 TO put a Schedule, or litle writing into an Egg, lay an Egge certaine dayes in strong vinegar, vntill it bee soft, and write your name or what you list in a litle peece of Paper, and fold the Paper as harde together as you can: then with a Rasor cut the saide Egge in the toppe finely, and aduisedly: through the which put the litle Paper into the Egge circumspectly, and then put the Egge into cold water, and immediatly the shell will be hard as it was before. A proper secrete.

43 THe quicker Beasts, haue the lesser Galles: the fearefuller, the greater hartes: the lighter or more leaping, the more Liuer: the merier, or more pleasant, the greater Spleene: and the greater voyce, the more Lights: Much like to these verses following.

Cor ardet, Pulmo loquitur, Fel commouet Iras,
Splen ridere facit, cogit amare Iecur. That is.

The Heart doth burne, the Lungs do speake,
the Gall to yre doth moue:
The Spleene or Milt doth make vs laugh,
the Liuer makes vs loue. Mizaldus.

44 CAuda Draconis, in ỳ second house, (called the house of Substaunce:) signifies the childe then borne, shall wastfully consume and spend his goodes, or signifies the losse therof. And that he shall come to pouertie and open misery. Haly Abenragel.

45 AGrimony is of wonderfull profite in medicines, especially: against hollow woundes and vlcers. Petrus Hispanus. And Trotula saith, that though the Fistula that penetrates to ỳ eyes, is incurable: yet some doe witnesse that such a Fistula may bee cured, by Agremony alone, by often vsing it, either in drinke, or in powder. Filipendula is good for the same, and the graines (or litle round things,) that are found in the end of the roote. Cordonius alleadgeth Egremony to be the best and surest medicine for the curing of a Fistula.

46 FOr the webbe or spotte in the eye. Take the great bone of the Goose wing, (the elder the better, for though it be a yere olde

it

it is not the worse,) breake it, and take out the Marrowe that is within it: then put some of it vpon the webbe, or in the spot, and it will breake it, and saue the sight. Proued.

The vertues of Tormentil. This hearbe comforteth the sight, and cleanseth the body of diuers maladies: the powder thereof is good to clarifie the sight of the eyes, though one be blind. And this hearbe is vsed on this manner. Take the hearbe with the roote, and seeth it with white Wine, till the third part be sodden away: and giue him that is blinde to drinke of this licquour nine dayes in the morning cold, and at night bloud warme: and within that time he wil recouer his sight (by Gods grace.) But if the sight of the eye be hurte, take also the hearbe and stampe it, and seeth it in whyte Wine, with a litle water put into the Wine, then lay or spreade the hearbes on a linnen cloath, and bynde it vpon his eye or eyes: and it brings a wonderfull helpe. If thou stampe this hearbe with the roote, a good quantitie, and put it into a litle vessell full of Wine, and let it remaine therein three monthes. Whosoeuer drinkes often of this Wine, though hee hath bene blind nine yeres, he wil recouer his sight againe. This I had out of an olde written booke, which doth much agree with Petrus Hispanus, in this case: whose minde thereof I haue mentioned, in another place of this booke. 47

If the part of Fortune be cadent from the Ascendent, and doth not beholde there the light or Luminary of the tyme, and his Lord be weake, and infortunate, and remoued from an angle, not beholding the part of Fortune, and the Lorde of the house of inhaunce be euill affected of euill Planets, or of the beames of the Sunne: (which destroyes and scatters,) it signifies that hee or she that is then borne, shalbe poore, a wretch, and that he will not be able to get his owne liuing, and that is like to liue of Almos. Haly Abenragel. 48

This following is a secrete, and approoued medicine for them that are short breathed: very good for the poore (because it is not costly.) Take of the rootes of Polliocke dryed in the shadow, one pounde, (made in fyne powder,) clarifyed Honny, fowre 49

pounde:

pounde: set them ouer a fyre, and stirre them together, vntill it be in the fourme of a Lectuary, whereof let the patient take often: and he will be whole. Emperica benedicti victorij Fauent.

50 A perfect and most sure and proued remedy, and a rare secrete, for the helping of Womens sore breasts that bee swolne and full of paine: which was reuealed vnto mee by an olde woman: who sayd that the Lady Owen, Doctor Owens wife, vsed it to women in this case very much, who kept it as a great secrete. The medicine followeth. Stampe or huse nine litle woormes, of some called Swyne lyce, (which commonly will bee founde betweene the barke and wood of olde or dye trees, which haue many feete, and being touched, they become round as a Button,) in eight or nine spoonefuls of drinke, let them remayne therein all night, and the eight morning strayne the same drinke, and let the diseased woman drinke the same a litle warmed, at one draught, and then let her lape to her breast, a two or three foulde Lynnen cloath warmed: the next morning, let her take eight of the same litle woormes in drinke, in such order as before, and the third morning seuen, and the fowerth morning fiue, and so euery morning following one lesse: discreasing one euery morning, vntill nine mornings bee ended, on which ninth morning she must take but one of them, as it will fall out by the discreasing one euery day. And if she bee not then throughly hole of her breast: let her encrease euery morning one immediatly following, vntill she hath received nine at one time, according to the order before appointed. A rare and notable thing, if it be true: for I neuer proued it.

51 FOr the swelling of armes, legges, or feete. Take Lynseede, Wheate bran, Brockleme, Chickenweede, Groundsell, of each one handfull, and one pottell of white Wine: seeth them all together, till it be thick, and lay a plaster thereof to the place that is swolne, as hot as the partie can suffer the same: & it will take it away, and helpe him within three or fowre plasters. Proued.

To helpe a stinking breath that comes from the Stomacke. Take two handfull of Coominseede, and beate it to powder, then

then seeth it in a pottell of white Wine, vntill a quart thereof be wasted away: then giue the partie a good draught thereof first and last, as hot as he may suffer it, and it will make him haue a sweete breath within fifteene dayes. This is proued.

53 Marke what Planet is ruler of the twelfth house, and the day that beares the name of that Planet, will be vnlucky to the Childe borne at that tyme. And many tymes will haue mishaps of that day. Which by long experience is found true.

54 Put the feete of Hens in hotte embers, till the scales of skinne thereof be seperated and shunke from the Legs: and with the same Skinne warme, rub Warts three or fowre times or more, and it will driue them away. Petrus Hispanus.

55 If you will do away or consume a Wen, do as followeth. Bind fast the Wen, then take Verdigreale, Brimstone, Sope, ople of Egs, Allom and Honny, of each a like much, and temper them together, and lay it thereto: and it will doe away the Wen, and heale it without doubt.

56 A Singular ople and very rare, which causeth a comely face, and maketh the person merry which vseth it, yea, strong and hardy to fight: the making whereof doth followe. Take one pound or two of Hepeseede, which after y finely beating thereof, sprinckle and wet it with a litle Wine, then put all the same into a newe earthen pan glased, and set it ouer the fire: heate it so long, vntill you can not suffer your hand in it, after put the same substance hotte into square bagges, which wring harde out, in a Presse, and an Ople will come forth very profitable: whereof if any drinketh to the quantitie of an ounce at a tyme, it maketh him pleasaunt and merry: and if a Souldior drinke it, it will make him both fierce & hardy to fight, without any feare or doubt of his enemy. And also it is profitable to Women, in that it maketh them merry, and comely to see too: and in this maner you may drawe out an Ople out of all seedes. This is in the newe Jewell of Health.

57 A

57 A Notable and often proued Medicine for a Sciatica, ache gowte, or other payne or gricke. Take a pint of pure Aqua Compolita, one Beastes gall, and one ounce of Pepper beaten into powder, boyle them all together vntill halfe the Aqua vitæ be consumed: then lay some thereof on a cloath like a plaster, and apply it something hot to the grieued place, and let it lye twelue howres vnremoued, and do thus fowre or fiue tymes if neede be: for it is a present helpe.

58 A Precious water for eyes that be sayre and cleare, and yet are blinde. Take Smalledge, red Fennel, Rew, Uerueyn, Bettany, Egremony, fiue leaued Grasse, Pympernel, Eybright, Sage, Celendine, of eache one quarter of a pounde, washe them cleane, and stampe them in a sayre Brasen Morter, or in a Pan, then take the powder of fifteene Pepper Cornes finely searced, and a pynt of good white Wine, and do them to the hearbes, and also take three spoonefull of lyke Honny, and fifteene spoonefull of the wine of a Bop that is an innocent: and mixe them all together, and boyle them ouer the fire a litle while: and straine all through a cloath, and keepe it in a glasse well stopte, vntill you occupie it: and with a Fether do it into the sore eyes, and if it dry away, temper it with white Wine againe. This is a Medicine for all manner of euils of sore eyes, to make a man see, if euer hee shall see, within fifteene dayes on warrantise: by the Grace of God. This I tooke out of an auncient written booke.

59 Euery one that is borne, whose degree of the seuenth house is the terme of an euill Planet, he shall dye a fowle death. And if it be the terme of a good Planet, hee shall dye a sayre and good death. Haly Abenragel.

60 If you rubbe Warts with Egremony, stampt and mixt with Uinegar, and also plastred vppon them: it taketh them away cleane. And also if Purslane bee rubbed vppon them: it pulleth them vp by the rootes. Petrus Hispanus.

61 For the Coddes that be swolne. Take the powder of Coomin seede, Barly meale, and Honny, of each a like much, frye them together

together with a little Sheepe suet, and binde the same as a plaster all about the Cods: and it will helpe it. Proued.

THis following will breake a Byle, Botch, or a Fellon. Lay first thereto some Posset crud, and let it not bee remooued of twelue howres, and that will gather the matter together and make it tender. But if once applying of the Posset crud doe it not, then annoynt thereof to it twise or thrise: then take vnquenche Lime, and cast vpon it some fayre Spring water, and mixe the same with blacke Sope, and lay to the sore a peece thereof, according to the greatnesse that you would haue the hole of the sore, and when it is broke, then wash it with white Wine a little heated: and so heale it with Butter and powder of Sugar mixed together. This is a sure and approued thing. 62

A Notable secrete for all incurable aches and paynes in the ioynts where euer they be. Take all the whole horne that a Bucke casts off (the latter the better,) cast away the scawpe, take nothing but the horne, cut the same in shiuers or peeces, the seeth the same in a gallon of fayre water, vntill all be comde to a pinte, or something more: then cast away the peeces of the horne, and then let that in the vessell stand vntill it be colde, which then will be like a Jelly. And when you will occuppe thereof, warme some of it in a Sawcer, or some other conuenient thing, and then annoynt the grieued place therewith by the fire mopping and euening, and let it drinke in by the heate of the fire: and it will helpe and heale it thoroughly for euer, (GOD willing,) within nine or ten dayes linges. This is very true, and wel proued: which a friend of mine told me, that helped himselfe of such an ache therewith, that neither counsell of Phisitions, practise of Surgeons, nor yet the long bath of the Bathes, could ease: whereby he spent much money in vaine, vntill a Wench by chaunce tolde him this excellent remedy. Which as she said a noble mā of this Realme, did learne beyonde the Seas: who hath reuealed it since to the great commoditie and helpe of many. 63

FOr swolne or sore throtes, a rare and sure remedie. Rub your hand on the bare earth or ground, and then therewith rub the 64

sore or swolne throate: if presently you doe thus three seuerall tymes, the swelling and payne will myraculously goe away. This was taught me by a friend of mine, that did knowe it to bee true by proofe.

65 AN excellent remedie for a great heate, and pricking in the eyes. Fill an Egge shell newly emptyed, with the iuyce of Singreene, and set it in the hote embers, and skim of the greene baggage from it, and then it will be a water, then strayne it, and keepe it in a glasse, and put some of it into the hote eyes, fower or fiue nightes together: and it will cease the burning and pricking thereof quickly. Often proued.

66 HE shall scantly or neuer dye an euill death: that hath a good Planet in his eight house. Haly Abenragel.

67 A Wonderfull drinke against brusings, & it helpeth such marueilously that are brused through falling. Take Egremony, Bettony, Sage, Planten, Iuy leaues, Rose pearsie, stamp them together, and mixe Wine thereto: giue the patient it often to drinke, till he be whole. A true and tryed medicine. I thinke that Petrus Hispanus hath the same.

68 IF you burne fower ounces of Turpentine, vpon a hote or burning plate of yron, vntill it may bee made in powder, and then mixe two drammes thereof, with fower ounces of the water of Saxifrage, and giue it twise in a weeke, earely in a morning to them that haue the stone in their Blather, and so continue it two moneths: he shall not onely bee preserued from breeding of the stone in the Blather: but also it wil burst and driue forth the stone bred there already. This is proued, and a secrete, and is to be kept well in minde. Benedictus victorius Fauentinus.

69 IF Lauender be well sod in water, and then strayned, and halfe a pinte thereof dronke daylie first and last, for the space of a fortnight: it will heale them that haue the Palsey. This was found in an old written Booke.

AN excellent and speedy remedie for many diseases, and chiefly for the stomacke. Drinke two spoonefull of Sallet oyle, with two spoonefull of pure Aqua vitæ, and drinke all the same in the morning at one time: doe so sixe or seuen mornings together. It is a notable and often proued remedie. 70

FOr the Strangury, a straunge medicine. Take a pinte of good Aqua Composita, & put a good handful of Ivy leaues therein, and keepe the vessell well stopt, and the Ivy leaues will consume therein, vse to drinke of the same three or fower spoonefull at one time, morning and euening, first and last, fiue or sixe daies together: and you shall see a maruelous helpe thereof. 71

THis following is a proued medicine for the ache in the huckle bone, called the Sciatica. Take a pound of good black Sope, one pinte of good Aqua vitæ, halfe a pinte of Sallet Oyle, and a quarter of a pinte of the iuyce of Rewe, seeth them and sturre them all together ouer an easie fire, vntill it be something thick, and that it may be made in a plaster; then spread some thereof vpon a peece of a leather, & applie it to the ache or payned place, and let it lye thereon vnremoued, three daies and three nights: and if the paine be not then gone, then applye such an other plaster thereto, and remoue it not of so long, and it will helpe it certainly. This was tolde me by one that knewe it often proued. 72

THe pouder of white hard Sugar, put into a blondhatten eye, or that is something dim of sight: it helpes the same, & mends the sight very well. Especially, if you put afterward a litle Rose-water into the eye. This I haue proued diuers times to be true. Yea, and I thinke if it were vsed, in would consume the Web of the eye, at length. 73

HAly sayth, that he that begins to set forwarde his iourney in sayling, or enters to go to the Sea in the hower of Saturne, he will be drowned: or els will be lost by the inuasion of Pyrates or other: or els ỹ fiercenes or great raging of the Sea will throw him to the land, where he shal suffer shipwrack. Or els into farre Ilands he shalbe caried, (perhaps vnknowne to him.) Which of 74

trueth hath alwaies happned to that Ship, (that hee sets forward) as the booke of Natures did containe: which as he hath diligently proued, and read, which chiefly entreates of the iudgements of howers. And the sayd Haly sayth further, as followeth: when a certaine Ship did set forth or forward in the hower of Saturne, I sayd to one of my fellowes, which vnderstood something in this Science: all these men are giuen to bee lost, and within a while after they all perished. Thus much sayth Haly. And in the beginning of long iourneyes as well by Land as by Sea, in this hower I haue knowne much harme and mischiefe to follow: which although many doe not, nor will beleeue to be true, because they knowe neither this excellent Science, neither the proofe of these things: yet many that bee wise and learned, and that haue payed full dearely for the proouing thereof: both thinke this no lye. But if some of them did knowe the same hower, and should practise some such like thing therein: the euent there of would teach them I thinke, not to be so incredulous. I know (I thanke God therefore) that no harme shall happen to the children of God: for he will so guide them, that neither man nor deuill, nor any other thing can destroye them, though in this world they may seeme to hurt them. And as he doth preserue them from harme, euen so he appoynts them their times to walke in, and the very beginning of their iourneyes: Assured and am fully satisfied, that he by his diuine prouidence, makes them auoyde that hower, and other euill times: and the wicked and vngodly haue happned of that time, to their destruction. Therefore for my parte, I attribute nothing to the time, but all honour to God that made the time: whose glorie and power is to bee extolde, that foreshewes such things to man, by such howers or time.

75 BLacke Sheepes woll, mixt and chafed by the fire, with fresh Butter, and the deaffe eare stopt therewith at night, and thus vsed nine or ten nightes together: it helpeth deafnes perfectly, and speedely. A proued thing.

76 HEre followeth a notable and excellent Aqua vitæ. Take Galengale, Cucubarum, Ginger, Nutmugges, Cloues, Cynamon, of euery one an ounce, fresh Sage, foure ounces, water that

is

is distilled fiue times out of pure and good wine, ten ounces: put them all together, and let them remaine so in a close cleane vessell three daies: then distill the same, and keepe that that is distilled in a cleane and close vessell. Whosoeuer drinkes a Nut shell ful of this water euery day: it will preserue their bodies marueilously, and keepe them from many diseases, & bring them to old age. It is sayd that M. Gallus, Phisition to Charles the Emperour, vsed this water, and liued a hundred and foure and twenty yeres. Georg. Alapide deuised this water.

77 IF you desire to haue sweete water forthwith, or by and by: put two or three drops of Oyle of Spyke, in a good deale of pure water, and shake it together in a Glasse with a narrowe mouth. Euonimus.

78 AN excellēt Oyle for cold aches. Take the wood of Iuy dried, cut the wood in little peeces, and of the berries, and gum of Iuy, of each a like weight: let them be put in an earthen vessell, bored through in the bottome, in two or three places: and then let an other pot be set vnder it in the earth, and ioyne the bottome of the vpper pot vnto the mouth of the nether with clay or paste, and the vpper pot must stand wholly aboue the ground: then make a fire on euery side, and the oyle will distill blacke into the nether vessell. This oyle before all oyles, healeth ꝑ griefes of the ioynts of a colde cause. This is proued to be a notable oyle in this case. Rogerius seemes to be the Author hereof. As appeares in Euonimus.

79 IF you put out the white of an Hens Egge, and fill vp the same Eg with the iuyce of Flowerdeluce, and mixe the yolke and it well together, then warming it a little in the hote ashes, and so giue it in the morning to them that haue the Dropsie: it will auoyde downward the Dropsie water aboue measure. This is proued to be true. Much like vnto this, Benedictus victorius Fauentinus writes for the same cause: but he appoynts the iuyce to be giuen with Mellicrate.

80 ANother practise to make a Capon to bring vp young Chickens. Take a Capon and pull his belly bare of feathers, and

ſlyer rub the naked place with Nettles, then ſetting yong Chickens vnder him, he will maruellouſly cherish them then, & bring them kindly vp. And the rather if you vſe him thus for a time: for by that meanes he is moued the more willingly, to cherish, bring vp, and feede: yea, and to loue them, as the Hen would doe naturally. And the reaſon thereof is, for that by the pricking of the Nettles, he is the rather deſirous to couch on the ſoft downe and feathers of the young Chickins, ſitting vnder him. This I had out of the naturall and Artificiall concluſions of the Scholliers of Padua, Tranſlated into Engliſh by Thomas Hill.

81 ONe Æſchilus was foretold by an Aſtronomer, that he ſhould dee killed by ſome ruyne, or ſomething that ſhould fall vpon him, vpon a certaine day or time: who (to preuent the ſame,) did walke abroade a certaine ſpace about the warned time, & would by no meanes come into any houſe, thinking thereby to auoyde that daunger, vnleſſe the heauens ſhould chaunce to fall: but mark how hard it is to auoyd Fate or Gods determined appointment, about the ſame time foretold by ỳ Aſtronomer, an Eagle did flye ouer his head, from whom a ſtone did fall vpon Æſchilus head, and killed him. Whereby we may not onely ſee that mans wiſedome and pollicie is not able to fruſtrate Gods prouidence: but alſo that there is a maruelous certentie in the Aſtrological foreſhewing of euents: eſpecially, by directions: which Ciprianus Leouitius, ſeemes to affirme by this & other notable examples. And ſure I am by many proofes and tryals, that the euents will aſſuredly happen at the time promiſed by directions: that is, whē the Signifier comes to the very place and minut of the Promiſſor, accounting for euery degree betweene them one yere, and euery minute, about ſixe daies, if the Signifier be to be directed by the direct Aſcentions: but if the Signifier be to be directed by the oblique Aſcētions, (or els Intermixtim) which is not very eaſely or ſone done, thē they ſignifie ſometimes more, ſometimes leſſe, according to their ſwift or ſlow aſcending. Which directions to be infallible, the learned and expert herein cannot chuſe but affirme. For ỳ they are found as perfect by proofe, & as true by trial: as the breake of the day, doth aſſure vs of the riſing of the Sun.

82 In

IN Lamberge a Towne of Schlesia, as Iohannes Langius writes, a certaine Woman greate with childe, did follow a Priest that had newly washed or barbed his feete: who being taken with such a longing or lust with the sudden sight of his bare feete, that she priuely behinde his backe, did holde his legge with her handes, and out of the same pluckt a peece of flesche with her teeth: Nothing regarding the crye of the poore Priest, which cryed out both of God and man. 82

IF the foote or legge of an Oxe, Cowe or Horse bee swolne by chaunce, marke the ground where the same swolne leg or foote doth stand, and take or graue vp with a knife or dagger, a turfe or peece of earth in the same place where the same foote did stande, and hang the same Turfe or peece of earth vpon the bough of a white thorne, or of some other tree, (if it be faire or dry wether,) if not: then hang it in some Chimney where fire is made: and after as the turfe or earth doth dry, so will the swelling cease and the payne go away. This I haue proued to be true diuers times. And it is practised of many: especially, for Oxen or Kine. But the suddaine swelling and griefe of my Horse legge hath beene helpt therewith, within two or three daies, and by none other meanes. Who list to proue it, shall finde it true: although it be farre vnlikely. 83

THe water wherein Lauender is sod, doth quite put away any spot or stayning in any cloath, Cap or Hat: if the stained place or spotted, be washed or rubbed therewith. It is very true, proue it who list. 84

TO make any fowle of what condition the same be, to haue the feathers all white. Take the Egges of what Birde or fowle you will, role them in the iuyce of the hearbe called Mouse eare, or in the iuyce of Houseleeke, or otherwise in oyle (after the mynd of Cardanus,) and after put the Egges againe in the nest: for after the hatching, the feathers will growe white. This is taken out of the naturall and Artificiall conclusions of the Schollers of Padua. Translated into English by Thomas Hill. 85

86 IF the figure of a Lyon be graued in a thin plate of Gold, when the Sunne is in Leone, (that is the signe called the Lyon:) so that the Moone beholde not then the sixt house, nor the Lorde of the Ascendent behold Saturne or Mars, and the Moone then seperate or rather free from them: it doth put away the intollerable paynes and torments of the backe: if it hang at the raynes of the backe, or touch the same. And if Trociskes bee made of the powder of pure Olibanum and Goates blood, and after sealed with the same Lyon, and after dried, and then being dissolued in white Wine and dronke fasting: it worketh a maruelous effect against the stone of the reynes and of the Blather. Andreas Cordubensis to Gregory the Bishop of Rome.

87 THis confection folowing is a most excellent medicine and remedie for many inwarde effects: especially, for all fluxes of blood from whence soeuer they flow, and also other fluxes: moreouer for them that haue great paynes in their backes, and also paynes in their Liuer, or whose Liuer is not all together well. And Galen the Author hereof sayth, (belike for the excellencie thereof,) giue not this before thou hast receiued a rewarde therefore: the making whereof doth followe. Take of Cynamon, Casialignea opium, of each two drames, Mirre, both Peppers, Galbanum, of each one dramme: let them be stamped, and then mixed with a little clarified Honny, & made in a lumpe or masse, giue thereof at night two round Pilles, something bigger then Peason, in the soft of a rosted Apple, and let not the party drinke of two howers after, and if his griefe and paynes bee neuer so great, he will be in maruelous ease and quietnes, within an howr or two after, and so remaine the most parte of all the night: yea, and perhaps sleepe soundly and well. You may giue it two or three nights together, if the partie be strong, but if he be very weake, giue it euery other night, three or fower times: and if the partie be in extreame payne, then giue it when you list. But if the stomacke be full of meate or fleame, it will shewe the lesse effect. Who euer shal proue it, shall finde it a worthy thing. I haue proued it aboue a hundreth tymes.

A fine way to make Coyall by arte, which followeth. Make the hornes of Goates (first shauen or scraped) into powder, & let the same steepe in strong Lee, made of the Ashes of the wood of an Ash, fifteene daies together: afterward take it out of ỹ said Lee, and mixe it with Cinabrium, dissolued in water, and hang it ouer an easie fire, vntill it be thick, and if it haue then the cullour of right Coyall: make it in the forme or fashion you thinke good, dyte it, and polish it according to arte. This doth Mizal describe. 88

The iuyce gotten out of a red Onion, and three or fowre drops therof put into the deaffe eare cold, three or fowre nights whē the partie goes to bed, helpeth the deafnesse: be it neuer so great or auncient. Feare not though it put you to some payne at the first time: for at the second time it will be more easie. This was taught me by one that knewe it by proofe. 89

TO make a woman that hath a dead child within her, immediatly to be deliuered there. Take the quantitie of an Almon, of a Bulles gall, mixe it with two spoonefull of Wine, and let her drinke it: and she shall auoyde it straight. Iacobus Weckerus. 90

DEuide an Aple in the midst, and in the one halfe of the Aple in the mids of it, make a round hoale, by cutting a peece out of it, then into the same hoale, put a blacke Beetle, and so lay the flat side on the table: and the Aple will moue, by the meanes of the Beetle, to the marualle of them that behold it. 91

TAke an Aple of Coloquintida, and lay the same to steepe in water, a whole night, and after boyle woormod in the water: which water being cast about the chamber, killeth all the fleas therein. Also annoint a staffe with the grease of a Hedgehog, and lay the same in the midst of the Chamber, and all the fleas there will come and cleaue to that staffe. 92

A Certaine young gentlewoman or Lady, trimming and dressing her selfe, holding then in her mouth, a fewe pins, was suddenly and pitifully strucken betweene the shoulders, by a certaine Ruler or Prince (being her Louer, wherewith she was so suddenly feared and amased, that she swallowed the pins which 93

she did hold in her mouth: which pins shee auoyded in her wine within two dayes after without any harme. Iohannes Langius a learned Phisition, is the reporter hereof.

94 IF Roses and Lillies be sowne nye together, or that they touch one another, the flowres of them will smell the more pleasantly, and will growe the better. Mizaldus.

95 OLe Apilius got much money, with this most excellent Oyle following, and was maruelously esteemed therefore: after whose death the king of Spaine did giue vnto his wife, fiue hundreth Crownes, for the vttering and disclosing the making thereof, as is manifest in a Booke made of the same at large by one George Baker, in the English tongue: which hath manifestly shewed his honest heart and naturall loue to his Countrey. The same Apilius in his life time, and his Wife after his death, did helpe all woundes, olde vlcers, aches, paines of the backe, and Emerodes therewith, and it is maruelous good for the Gowte. the making of the Oyle is thus. Take of the most purest and oldest White Wine, one Quart, of the oldest Oyle Olyue, three pounde. Carduus Benedictus (called the Blessed Thistle,) Valerian, and the lesser Sage, with the flowres if you can get them, of each a quarter of a pound, of the leaues and flowers of Saint Iohns Wort, halfe a pounde: let the hearbes and flowres be infused or steeped in the said wine and oyle vntil howres, then the next day let all be put into an earthen vessell leaded, or a vessell of brasse vpon an easy fyre, vntill the Wine be consumed, mouing it still being ouer the fire, then being taken from the fire and strayned, put thereto of Venis Turpentine, a pound and a halfe: then let all boyle together a quarter of an howre, then put thereto Olibanum, fiue ounces, Myrre, three ounces, Sanguis Draconis, one ounce, and let all boyle vntill the Myrre be dissolued: then put it into a vessell of glasse stopped, and let it stand in the hot Sunne ten daies: before you vse this oyle, you must wash the sores or woundes with white wine, wherein must be the powder of Olibanum. I haue written this here, because I thinke, ther by many shall haue knowledge of this precious Oyle: which other wise should neuer haue heard of it.

96

A Sweete Water and an vnknowen, whereof one part mixt with ten quartes of pure water, maketh the whole most sweet. 96
Take Nutmugs, Cloues, Galingale, Spiknard, graines of Paradise, Mase, Cinamom, of euery one an Dunce, pound or stampe them al, ad thereto twentie graines of Muske, or lesse, as you deligh in the smell thereof, powre into them a pound and a halfe of Rosewater: let them so remaine together in a close vessell fowre or fiue dayes, then put thereto thrise as much Rose water, and distill al the same in a pot or kettle full of water, seething as in Balneo marie, and keepe the distilled water in a glasse wel stopt: to the vse before said. Enoni.

IF an Egge painted with sundry cullors, and the same set vnder a Henne, which sits to bring forth Chickens: she will hatche thereof a Chicken, hauing the like feithers vnto the cullors painted on the Egge. Thomas Hill out of the naturall and artificiall conclusions of the Scholliers of Padua affirmes this. 97

IF one make a litle rope of the guts of a Woolfe, and then bury the same vnder the Sand or earth, there will neither Horse nor Sheepe go that way: though you beate them with a staffe. Albertus. 98

IT is said that a Hare doth liue ten yeres, the age of a Cat is so much, a Goate doth liue eight yeeres, an Asse thirtie yeeres, a Sheepe tenne yeres, but the Belwether many times doth liue xv. yeres, a Dog, xviii. and sometimes xx. a Bull, xv. but an Oxe because he lacks his stones, doth liue xx. a Swine and a Peicock xxv. a Horse, xx. and oftentimes, xxx. there haue bene Horses that liued fiftie yeres, Pigions liues naturally, viii. yeres, a Turtle and a Partrech, xxv. yeeres, and also a Ringdoue, which oftentimes liues xl. yeres. Mizaldus. 99

THe body of a Birch tree, cut or scotched, (the spring time going before,) doth yeeld great plentie of water, which water being dronke, hath a maruelous strength to breake the stone in the raines, Matheolus vpon Dioscorides, writes it. 100

THere is an euident familiaritie betweene the Oliue tree, and the Wyte tree, for as Andronicus reporteth, the branches of the Wyte tree doe pleasauntly extende or spreade by the Oliue tree, and the Rootes of them doe mutually embrace each other, not any other plant: but the Wyte tree will growe welnye the Oliue tree. This also Mizaldus doth affirme.

2 THe smell of Bitumen rawe, or the smoake thereof burned, receiued by the Nose of such as are grieuously tormented with the paines of the mother, is a present helpe or remedy. It is most certainly proued. Wherefore many Women which are grieued with that disease, do hang it about their necks in wool, that they may driue away their fit, by the oft smelling thereof. Mizaldus writes this. And the learned Doctor Monardus affirmes the like thereof.

3 THe sparrowe Hawke is a fierce enemie to all Pygions, but they are defended of the Castrell, whose sight and voyce the Sparhawke doth feare, which the Pigions or Dooues knowes well inough: for where the Castrell is, from thence will not the Pigions go (if the Sparhawke be nye) though the great trust she hath in the Castrell her defender. Iohannes Baptista Porta, hath written this.

4 THe leaues of a Willowe tree, as also the barke thereof sodde in Wine: doth helpe them that haue the gowte: if they bee fomented or bathed therewith. Mizaldus.

5 STofferus an excellent Astronomer, knowing by his Natiuitie, that he should be in dannger to be hurt about a certaine day

or

of time: kept himselfe then within his owne house, assured that it was strong inough. The same day or very nye vnto it, that the euent should happe, certaine of his learned friends and he, as they were reasoning together, did vary in some certaine opinion, about the triall whereof as it should seeme, hee reached to take downe one of his bookes, (being placed among diuers other,) when through ỹ lacke of a nayle, the whole classe or shelfe where the booke was, fell vpon his head, and wounded his head very sore. Which doth not only shew the worthines and excellencie of Astrologie, especially, in a learned & skilfull person therein: but also our folly in flying from Fate, for that our Wisdome doth leade vs into it, when most of all we meane for to shun it. Therefore perfect prayer palleth pollecie, in preuenting of perils.

THree half penny weight of the powder of the Adamant stone, 6
dronke with the iuyce of Fennell, drawes the water from thē that haue the Dropsie. And the same stone put to the head, takes away quite all the paynes thereof. Iacobus Holerus an excellent Phisition affirmes it.

IT is a manifest thing, and proued by dayly experience, that the 7
bodies of them that be murthred, when they be found, if any of their kinred bee then present, or the partie or parties that killed or murthered them, or was the cause thereof: Immediatly bloud will burst forth suddenly, either out of the wound, or nose, or out of some other part of their body. I could aleadge here a greate sort of examples for the verifying thereof, but I omit them: for it is a thing found true by daily experience. Besides that Lucretius, Philip. Melancton. Iohannes Langius, and Lauinius Lemnius haue written thereof.

PEeces of Amber being put or tyed to the hinder part of the 8
head: doth helpe the running or watrines of the eyes with a maruelous successe: and hanged about the necke, doth hinder distillations, that they goe not downe by the throate. Mizaldus. Besides that, it is proued to be true.

9 A Certaine Woman went with a dead Child in her wombe about fowre yeres, which by the counsayle of learned Phisitions, and expert Surgions, was drawne from her peecemeale: and the mother did not onely liue, but also conceaued an other Childe, as Mathy Cornace, a notable and learned Phisition hath affirmed: who was present when the sayde Woman was cut for the getting out of the said dead Child. Mizaldus reports this.

10 IF Eeeles be suffocated in wine, whosoeuer shall drinke of that wine, (though they haue bene very much giuen to wine before, and could scantly abstaine from the same,) they will looth wine, and not be desirous to drinke Wine after. The greene Frogges which vse or leapes about springes, if they be suffocated in wine, worke the like effect. Mizaldus.

11 IF Musaraneus, called a Shrewe, (I take it to bee the blinde Mouse,) doth chaunce to go ouer any part of any Beast: that part of the Beast will after bee lame. This I knowe to be true.

12 WHosoeuer would haue a very white and delicate Skin. Let them boyle or heate Lytarge of Siluer in Vinegar distilled: and wash therewith their Skinne which they desire to haue fayre, trimme and white. This I tooke out of Mizaldus.

13 IN the tyme of Traiane the Emprour, a certaine man hauing a disease, called the Dissury, did pisse with much a doe, a knotted Barly strawe. Anthonius Mizaldus hath written this. And I knewe a Gentleman that after his death being opened, had a Pigions fether sticking in his harte: which fether was shewed me by the Surgeon that did cut and open him.

14 OTes sodden and the hot fume thereof close receiued on any lame members, either armes, legs or any other: and the said members put and holden, a good while in the same sodden Otes, when they may be suffred therein, and the same order vsed fowre or fiue times, if neede be) doth helpe them perfectly that be lame. This was tolde mee for a very trueth by them that knewe it, and saw it tryed.

15 The

The toothe of a man hanged at the necke of the partie that is tormented with tooth ache, doth take away the payne thereof, especially: if a Beane be put thereto, wherin there is a hoale bored, and a Lowse put therein, and the same Beane wrapt in a peece of silke, and then hanged about the parties necke, as is before sayde. Anthonius Mizaldus. 15

The most whitest Frankinsense made in very fine powder, and dronke with Wine, (if it be in cold wether or in winter,) or in water wherein Reysens are sodde, if it be hotte wether, or in Sommer,) in the encreasing of the Moone, at the rysing of the Sunne, at noone, and at the setting of the Sunne: doth maruelously helpe and encrease the memory. And is very profitable for the brayne and the stomacke. Rasis is the Author hereof, by the report of Mizaldus. 16

Any parte of a peece of the Bone of a Mans Arme, with the highest part or ende of a Goose wing, being carried or borne of them that haue the quarten ague: doth cure the same. Mizaldus fathers this of Geber. 17

If one that hath the Dropsie or the Jaundise, shall drinke their owne vine for certaine daies together, it wil helpe marueilously. Thus Hermes saith. But Benedictus victorius Fauentinus in his practises, affirmes for trueth: and saith it is certainly proued, that fiue ounces of the vine of a Pope not polluted, and of a sanguine complexion, mixt with halfe an ounce of good white Sugar, being dronke euery morning early, fasting for the space of ten daies: doth helpe certainly the Jaundise, and also so much dronke at once, a month together in such order, doth helpe the Dropsie perfectly. 18

Steepe a threede in oyle of Brimstone mixt together, and compasse a glasse with that threede in the place where you would haue it broken euen, or parted, and after kindle the same threede with fire, and do thus so often vntil that place of the glasse be hot, and after compasse the same with a threed wet in cold water: and it will part so cleane a sunder, as though it had bene cut with a sharpe pointed Diamonde. 19

20 If

20 IF they that be swolne and are full of the Dropsie, doe lye three dayes and nights in their beds wel couered round about in sodden Barley: it helpes and cures them perfectly. This was proued by them that came very swolne from Ginny. And one of the that was kelpt therewith, reuealed it vnto me: which I am content to publish, to the common commoditie of many.

21 THe earnest searchers of naturall things, say and set forth: that certayne wormes are bred in the bowels or guts of the Hart, and they are destroied by the eating of Serpents, which the Hart doth allure with the breath of his nose to come out of their hoale or denne: and least the poyson of them should hurt him, he goes a pace to some fayre Spring of water, and whyles all his whole body is therein vnto the lippes, litle drops or teares distilles out of his eyes, which at length encreaseth to a thing, as bigge as a Walnut, and are in manner of a stone, and when he perceiues he hath thereby auoyded all the poyson, and being come forth of the water: with the rubbing of his eyes at a tree, the same lumpe or Stone, (being a hinderance to his sight,) he gets away. Which matter or Stone is a thing most effectuall against any venome or poyson. Many Phisitions of great authoritie and antiquitie, are witnesses hereof Iulius Scaliger, and Amatus Lucitanus do boast, that they saw such a thing, and they affirme that it may be giuen effectually with a litle wine to them that are infected with the plague: for by the strength and helpe thereof, so much sweate will come forth of the body, that you would thinke the whole body, will turne or consume into moysture, with which once giuing all the poyson or venom is thrust out of the body. The Arabyan Phisitions calles this Stone Besoard. And thereof Alexipharmaca, a remedie against venoms, Bezoardica. This Anthonius Mizaldus writeth. These Besaar stones, beeing of a most excellent, notable and precious vertue, are now gotten in Peru, in the West Indians, and found about ten yeres past, in certaine kinde of Beastes that goeth in the Mountaines of that Countrey, which are much like to Sheepe or Kinds that are in ꝑ Portingall Indians, by a worthy Spanish Gentleman, called Peter de Osma, who killed some of those Beastes purposely, for

the

the sayd Besaar stones, which he thought to finde in them: but although he looked and searched therfore in the belly, and in other places of one of the eldest and greatest of them: yet he could finde none of them, neither would the Indyans tell him in what place of the Beast they were, saying they knewe no stones: being loath he should knowe that secrete. But at the last an Indyan Boye, of twelue yeres of age, tolde him where to finde them. Wherfore the other Indyans would haue killed the boye, because the Indyans doe much esteeme those Stones: for they doe offer them vnto their Gods, or before their Idols, as one of ỳ most precious things they haue. So that by the sayd Boyes reuealing, the sayd Gentleman founde the Stones in a certaine little purse that the mawe of the beast hath: wherein the beards doth lye when he chaweth the cud. The sayd Gentleman giues a maruelous commendation of them in a Letter, which he wrote to Doctor Monardus an excellent learned Phisition of Ciuill in Spayne: saying, that they are maruelous good against all venome, and against al sortes of poyson, as well in meates as otherwise, and in euilles of the heart, and to expel and kill Wormes, and that they haue healed such diseases with this stone, that it is wonderfull to be seene, both of Ladies, Gentlemen, and many other: naming many of their names in that Letter: saying further, that as a newe thing, all such takes it in powder, as haue diseases which cannot be healed by medicine, and many do heale: & so with many other things he praiseth God, for the great benefites receiued by the vertues of this Besaar Stone. And the sayd Doctor Monardus hauing receiued of the sayd stones from the sayd Gentleman, doth maruelously praise and extoll the sayd Stones in a worthy worke or booke made by him of certaine Trees, Dyles, Plants, and Stones of wonderfull great & maruelous effects, whose very words thereof, (as much as shall seeme needfull therefore:) I here doe vtter. If I would (sayth he) put here the great effects, and the diseases which the Stones of Peru haue healed, that they which doe come from thence to tell me, and that Gentlemen doth write me: it would make a great Booke. I will put that onely which I haue experimented, and the effects that I haue vnderstoode that they doe, and these that haue past by my hands, whereby all

credite may be giuen vnto it, and as a thing certaine: seeing that there is experience of it, with all assurance and trust, it may bee vsed. Our Occidentall Bezaar Stones haue great vertues, principally they do remedie many persons which be sick of the heart, for the which I haue giuen great quantitie of them that haue beene brought me, & they haue made marueilous effects: so much that too many persons which did swound, by taking it away frō them, they were deliuered from death. It must be giuen when they doe swound, and before it come, taking it in the morning fasting with Rose water, if the partie haue great heate: if not, then with the water of flowers of Orenges, the quantitie of fower graines, euery time made in powder. In all kinde of venome, it is the most principall remedie that we knowe now, & that which hath done best effect, in many that haue beene poysoned, which haue taken it, as wel by venome taken at the mouth, as by biting of venomous Wormes, which are full of poyson. It doth truely a marueilous and a manifest worke, vnto them that haue dronke water standing in a stinking Lake: being infected with Beastes or varment, which are ful of poyson, and being swolne immediatly after they had dronke it: by taking of this Stone two or three times, they were remedied, as I haue haue seene them after. &c.

In Pestilent Feuers I haue giuen it many times, and surely it doth extinguish and kill the mallice of them, which is the principall thing that the Phititions should procure in the like diseases. And although he doth take away the cause, and doth withdrawe the putrifaction. And if he doe not extinguish and take away the mallice, the cure is neuer at an end. For that is it which killeth, and doth the principall hurt. And where there is certaine spots in the body like to flea bitinges, which doe appeare in the like Feuers, the Bezaar Stone of our Indyans, doth make marueilous effects. Of those which they haue brought mee, I haue spent the most parte, giuing them in the like diseases, and surely it hath remedied many with marueilous successe, & in that which some of them haue beae spent by me, hath bene in swoundinges: and surely I haue seene in these Stones the effects so great, that it seemeth a thing of wonder. And especially, I haue seene these causes more remedied in women, then in men: it is a marueilous

thing

thing to be taken, and it hath done manifest effects, where there is melancholy humor, it doth repaire him much. And it doth in him and in all things which doe result of him a great worke, be it vniuersall or particular, in the head, or that as they call Mirarchia, and also in them that haue Lepose: of the Arabiens sor, Elephanciacis, of the Greekes. It doth profite much in Scabbes, in Itchings, in Scruines, and in all parts of the body that is infected. It maketh a very good worke: and doth remedie the euils manifestly. For that this Stone hath propertie, to heale them. I haue giuen it in quarten agues, and although it taketh not away the quarten, it taketh away the accidents of it, the faintnesse and sadnesse, and the griefe of the heart: which in these Feuers are common. Surely they doe feele with the vse of it notable profite, in all large and importunate diseases, &c. It is good to cast into Purges, some graines of it, that if the Purge doe carrie venemous medicines, it may rectifie and amende them. And if not, it giueth force and strength to the heart, and they worke the better. In the Orientall Indyans, they haue a custome to purge them selues two tymes euery yeere: and especially, the Noble people of estimation. And after they haue purged themselues, they take euery morning fasting, fower graines of the Besaar Stone with Rosewater, or with water made for the purpose, and they say that this doth conserue the youth, and doth strengthen the members, and doth preserue them from diseases. And it is a good vse, for it cannot but doe them much good. I haue giuen it to many people, and especially to children and boyes that are tormented with Woormes: and I haue seene such workes as are not to be beleeued: if they were not seene. This and more hath Doctor Monardus written in his sayd Booke of this Stone, and other worthie and wonderfull things. Which Booke is dilligently and truely translated into our English tongue, by one Iohn Frampton Marchaunt. Which Booke is titled and called, Joyfull newes out of the newe found World: who deserueth great thankes, and continuall commendations for publishing such a common commoditie to his Countrey.

A Water which certainly will heale the Fistulaes. Take two 22
pound of water that is distilled out of good white Wine, as

poustill Aqua vitæ: put thereto of the water of Sage, and of the water of Rosemary, of either fiue pound, Sugar two pound: distill them all together, and when they are distilled, put to the water distilled, one ounce of Sage, and as much of Rosemary, and when they are steept together eight daies, straine it and vse it in curing of Fistulaes. Euonymus. In which Booke is many excellent things.

23 If you lay the weeke of a Candle to infuse or steepe in the oyle of Hempseed, and after make a tallowe Candle thereof, which if you doe light after it bee colde: the same Candle will not goe out with any winde, so long as the whole Candle lasteth. And in like sorte may lightes be made to serue in the night time, if that fine linnen rags be first soked in the Oyle of Hempseed, and dipped into moulten tallowe, which so bound or wrought on a stakes ende: or otherwise lying in an Yron or plate at the end of a staffe. This is taken out of the naturall and Artificiall conclusions of the Schollers of Padua. &c.

24 The young Swallowes of the first broode, that a Swallowe hath, being cut and opened before the full of the Moone: two Stones will be found in their mawes, whereof one is of one colour, the other is of diuers colours: if these Stones (so that it be before they touch any ground,) be wrapt or enclosed in a Harte skinne, and be tyed to the arme or about the necke of them that haue the Falling sickness: it doth heale them of the same disease. Mizaldus writes this by the reporte of an Italian, which affirmed to him that he had proued it to be true.

25 Whosoeuer shall, especially, the first Friday in May, and euery other Friday in May, before the rising of the Sun: graue vp two turfes of newe growne grasse with the dewe vpon the same, and then doth tye the grasse sides of them together, and shall then laye the same in a water in the side of a Ponde, or in some other water, so that the vehemencie of the water doth not remoue the layd turfes from the place where they be layd, and so letting them lye there vnremoued nine or ten daies: if at the ten

daies

uaies ende, he shall take vp the sayd turfes, and vntye or loose the same, he shal finde a great sorte of young Eeles within the same: although there bee not one Eele in the same water at the laying there, of the sayd turfes. And then if he tye the sayd turfes with the young Eeles together againe, and lay them againe in the same water, a great encrease of Eeles will after come thereof. This was credibly tolde me for a very trueth, of one that did trye the same. I thinke they breede of the same dewe.

The Vine tree doth not agree with the Bay tree: for with his odor or smell, he is the worse, wherefore when the braunches of the Vine drawes nere to the Bay tree, he will draw backward, flying the smell of his enemy. Euen so the Barre is enemy or doth not agree with Lentils. Iohan. Bap. Por. 26

AN Image of a Ram grauen or molten in Golde, the first degree of Aries ascending, and Iupiter plaste in the same, not impedite by any euill Starre or Planet, so that the Moone and Venus beholde him friendly: is a maruelous helpe and remedie to them that haue a continuall head ache, (if they weare the same Image of golde.) Laurentinus Miniatus, by the reporte of Iouianus Pontanus, did with the same helpe a friende of his of a continuall head ache. Mizaldus. 27

If you will colour or paynt the bristles of a Swine with diuers colours, when they be well washe, and sod in Allom water, let them be put whiles they be warme, in water coloured with Saffron, if you will haue them yeallowe: or in the iuyce of Elderne or Wallwoode berries, if you will haue them of a blewe colour: or in water mixt with Flos eris or Verdigrease: if you will haue them of a greene colour, and so of other colours. You may proue the same with the feathers of Birdes. Mizaldus. 28

The powder of Earthwormes, of Mice dung, or of a Hartes toath, put into the holes of teeth, that be woormeaten: doth plucke them vp by the roottes, or makes them fall out without any other Instrument. Mizaldus. 29

30 IF the ſtone that is found in the head of a long Snayle, be made in fine powder, and blowne in the eye, it puts quite away al the ſpots thereof, and it deſtroyes the Web in the eye, and any other euill in the ſame. Mizaldus affirmes this.

31 IN the Winter tyme, a ſpoonefull of Aqua vitæ ſweetned with good Sugar, with a little peece of the pureſt white bread put into it, leaſt it ſhould trouble the braine, or doe ſome harme to the Liuer, is healthfully giuen to groſſe and flegmatike bodies, that it may conduct the humors, and defend their bodies from the Lethargie, (which is a forgetfulneſſe, and a loſing almoſt of all the ſences) and from the Apoplexy, (which is a ceaſſling as well of the inwarde ſences as of the outwarde,) and from colde diſeaſes. Lemnius.

32 TO make a Candle burne vnder ỹ water. Take waxe, Brimſtone, and Vinegar, of each a like much, boyle all theſe together ouer the fire, vntill the Vineger appeare all conſumed, and then after of that that remaines, make a Candle: and you ſhal ſee the proper effect as aboue is written. This is taken out of the naturall and Artificall concluſions of the Schollers of Padua. Tranſlated by Thomas Hill.

TAke a Ring that is hollow roũd about, into which put quickſiluer and ſtop the ſame faſt, that it runne not forth, after heate the Ring ſomewhat in the fire, which being hot, lay on a table or ſhole, and ſoone after it will leape or daunce of it ſelfe, vntill it be colde. It is proued.

34 QUench hot Yron in the iuyce of Hemlockes, three or fower times, letting it remaine therein euery time vntil it be colde, and the Yron will be ſoft. Alſo Cardane writeth, that if you take Oyle, putting into it moulten Leade, ſeuen tymes together, and after quench Yron red hot in that Oyle fower or fiue times together, it will make the ſame Yron ſoft to worke vpon.

35 A Certaine Woman with child, ſeeing a Bakers ſhoulder naked or bare, whiles he did put bread into the Ouen, did long

or

or desire so much to eate of the sayd Bakers shoulder, that she abhord or lothed all other meate. Her husband hauing pittie of his louing wife, did agree to giue the Baker certaine money for euery bitte that his sayde wife should byte of his shoulder, and the same Baker suffered the sayde woman to haue two bittes at his shoulder: but when she began to byte at it the third time, he was so grieued with payne, that he would suffer her no more to byte at his shoulder. Immediatly after the woman trauayled, and brought forth three children, two of them aliue, and the third dead. Iohannes Langius is the Author hereof.

A Notable distilled water as followeth, worthy to be compared to gold. Take one parte of Gentian, and two partes of Centory, stampe them together, then put Wine to them, and let them soke together fiue daies, then distill them, keepe the water distilled in a close cleane vessell: this water dronke, morning and euening, preserueth the body from all kinde of diseases, it putteth away all Impostumations, it maketh good colour, it resisteth the Plague, it healeth the sicke of the Peysicke, it auoydeth the stuffed stomacke, it breaketh the stones in the reynes, it seperateth and putteth awaye the watry humors of the Spleene, it helpeth forward the flowers, if it bee dronke nine daies together in the morning, and purgeth the belly: also it purgeth all cholloy, and al corrupt bloud, it healeth all woundes within the belly, it cleareth the sight, it cureth poysoned bitings. To the healing of wounds, the powder of Centory ought to bee put to them. Lullius in his Booke of waters. Euonymus describes this, which is a worthy worke. 36

PUt Quicksiluer in a Bladder, and laye the Bladder in a hote place: and it will skip from place to place, without handling. 37

AN excellent water for purifying or cleansing the skinne of the face or other partes of the body, which is secrete and vnknowne. Take sixe new layd Egs, halfe a pound of Malmesey, a young Pigion not wholly fethered, half a pound of new Cheese, cõming from the presse made of vnskimmed milke: eight Dra-

ges, 38

ges, Oyle of Tartar, three ounces, one ounce of Ceruse made in powder, gum Arabicke, and Mastick, of either halfe an ounce, water of Beane flowers, eight ounces, Rice, fower ounces, steeped first a whole day and a night in halfe a pinte of Creame: cut the Orenges in peeces, and stampe them a little, then put all together with the Creame and Rice also. And distill the same also with an easie fire: and keepe the water distilled therof in a cleane close stopped glasse, and vse to rub and wet the face therewith euery euening before you goe to bed: and euery morning wash it cleane with water distilled of Beane flowers. Vse this a fortnight or three weekes together, and you shall finde it a notable thing.

391 TO make a Glewe to holde (or ioyne things) together as hard (or fast) as a stone, an excellent secrete. Take vnslackt Lime, and quench the same with Wine, and beate the same into fine powder, mixing therewith both Figs and Swines grease, and after labour them well together: for this (as Plinie writeth) passeth the hardnesse of a stone: with which ioyne broken pots or any thing together. Also take Greeke Pitch, Rosen, and the powder of little stones, these mixe together, and when you will occupie of the same, then heate it ouer the fire, and worke therewith, (that is, ioyne any thing therwith,) and it holdeth them together as hard as any Mayle. Also take of Spuma ferri, one pounde, of Tyle shardes (in powder) two pounde, of vnslackt Lime, fower pound, of Oyle of Linseede, as much as shall suffice to prepare, mixe and worke them together: this Glew is maruelous strong, which neither feareth nor yeeldeth to water nor fire. This is of the naturall and Artificiall conclusions of the Schollers of Padua. Translated into English by Thomas Hill.

AN Angelike water of a maruelous vertue against blearednes of the eyes, Canker, and burning with fire. Take three ounces of vnslackt Lime, and half a pound of Rayne water, let them stande together in a vessell of Glasse or tin, three daies, then mixe and stirre them together, and let them settle againe a whole day and a night, in a vessel well coucred, afterward strayne them tenderly through a Linnen cloath, vntill it be cleare, then put into it

ten

ten drams of Sall Armoniack, the whitest you can get, beate it finely, and let it be dissolued with long standing, and oft mouing in the sayd water: After when it is setled, straine the cleane water that standeth aboue certaine times, or else distill it by a lyter. This water healeth the spot and web in the eye, if you drop three drops thyse euery day into them, continewing so vntill the eyes be whole: it taketh away also the teares of the eyes, the redues, and the blearedues of the eyes. And also the Canker and burning: It taketh away all spottes and staynes of cloath, both of Syike and Woollen: if they be washed with it, a lytle warmed. Furnerius by the report of Euonymus. Besides I haue proued it in the syke case: therefore I am bolde to say it is an excellent thing.

A Nexcellent water called the Golden water, a Balme and a blacke Oyle doth follow. Take of cleare Turpentine, seuen ounces, wash it well with white Wine, after take good white Honny three pound, clarify it with a litle white wine, ouer an easy fire, and take of the skum still from it: then put the Turpentyne to it, mixing them well together: Then powre therto of Aqua vite, fowre pound, and myxe them well in a body of glasse, luting it (or stopping it well,) then take Bugloss, Borage, Bawme, Sage, Lauender, of each one handfull, Hysop, Camamyle, Yarrow, red Roses, of each one handfull, Woodmwood, one dram, Rosemary, two handfulles. Then take wood of Aloes, Xilobalsamum, the three Saunders, of each one dram, Mace, Nutmug, Cynamom, Galanga, Cloues, Cucubes, white and long Pepper, Safferne, Spykenarde, Graynes of Paradise, Cardamomum, of each three drams, Zedoarye, halfe an ounce, Squinant halfe a dram, the pilles or rinds of Limons, the seedes of Limons, Scicados Arabike, of eqch one dram, Calamus Aromaticus, halfe a dram, Carlinæ cardopacij, two ounces, Bistorte, two drams, the roote of Flowre Deluce, halfe an ounce, Bay berries, Valerian, Polypode, of each half an ounce, Licqueres, Annes seedes, of eyther halfe a dram, of Radysh, two ounces, of Coriander correct, halfe an ounce, Syler mounten, one dramme, blaunched Almonds, halfe a pound, small Reysens, half a pound, being 41

washt with Wyne. All these (being beaten or strayned,) put into the sayd body of Glasse, to the Honny and other thinges: and if there be not inough of Aqua vite, put thereto more, and let them stande so seauen dayes, well couered and stopt: then after distill the same in ashes with an easie fire, (all being well luted,) for the space of fowre howres, (least the Honny boyle,) and there will come out a cleare water. Then encrease the fire, and when you see the water yallowe, then put too another receiuer of Glasse, which you must lute also with the beake of the Still: and keepe the first water by it selfe, and encrease the fire vntill there come no more yeallowe water, and when you see it come blacke, then take away the receiuer, and put an other thertoo, and lute it likewise, and when you see a Smoake come, then it is inough, and keepe all these three seuerally, and let the Still stande vntill it be colde. In the first water put Folij Indi, fine drams, Amber, halfe a dram, Mosche, halfe a scruple, which is twelue graynes, and also fifteene leaues of Gold. If you will vse it for the head, take one ounce of the water of Bettony, and of the first water one spoonefull: mixe them together & drinke it all fasting. The vertue of this doth strengthen all the members. Take one ounce of Malmsey, or of other good Wine in a litle Glasse, and put one spoonefull of this first white water thereto, mixe them together, and it will be white as milke: which, drinke with a fasting stomacke, and neither eate nor drinke of two howres after: and it will preserue all thy members. For a colde Liuer, take a spoonefull of the white water, with an ounce of the water of Sage. For the breast, and the cough of a cold Rewme, take it with the water of Isope, Louathe, or Fennell. For the harte, with the water of Buglosse, Burrage or Balme. For the stomacke, with the water of Wormewood. For the Lightes, with the water of Mayden heair, or Polypode. For the Spleene, with the water of Hartstongue. For the Vertigo (a giddines of the head) or the Apoplexie, with the water of Pyony, of Fennell, or of S. Iohns Wort. For the Stone, with the water of Radish, or winter Cherries. For the retayning or holding of the water, with the Water of Cresses, some Pearsley, or Saxifrage. For ye eyes with the water of Fennell, or Eybright. For the retayning or withholding

of

of Menstrues, with the water of Mugwort, or with water of Radish. For the too much fluxe of the Menstrues, with the water of Planteine, or of Nightshade. For the Matrix hurt by the Midwife, or of any colde cause, whereby she doth conceyue no more: let it bee vsed with the water of Ualerian or Bettony. Against the Spottes of the Face, take of the water of Pimpernell, fowre partes, of this whyte or first water, one parte, mixe them together, and annoynt the Face morning and euening: and drynke it twyse or thryse in the weeke, with Endyue water. It cures the Cankar, being annoynted therewith, and the Fistula: if a droppe thereof many tymes put into it. It helpes a cold gowte: if it bee annoynted therewith. For the payne of the Matrix, let this water bee taken with the water of Mugwoort. Also it is good against the Quarten and Quotidian Feuers. The Cytryne Oyle hath many vertues, as the Oyle of Balme: if any griefe bee annoynted therewith. The blacke Oyle is of greate vertue in the Gowte: if it bee annoynted therewith, as the Moother of Balme being white, called the Golden Water. Gratarolus.

HEre followeth an excellent Medycine that will heale olde, rotten and incurable Ulcers, verie quickly. Take of Turpentyne, three tymes washt, first in fayre spring or Well water, and after in Rose or Planteyne water, three ounces, the Yolke of an Egge, Oyle of Roses, an ounce and a halfe, Mercury sublimate made in powder, halfe a Dramme, and let them all bee mixed well together, and make thereof an Oyntment, and wash the Ulcers or Sores with white Wine: then spreade some of that Oyntment or Salue vppon flaxe, and apply it to the Sore, and dresse it with newe Salue twise euery day: but before euery dressing, annoynt with this following, three or fowre Fingers breadth about the Sore. Take of the Oyle of Roses, two ounces, of Vineger, halfe an Ounce, of the powder of Bole Armoniack, a little, mixe them together, and annoynt it as is before sayd. And when all the rotten or putrified flesh is eaten out: then annoynt the Ulcer with Butter, and you shall see a woonderfull effect. Proued. 42

washt with Wyne. All these (being beaten or strayned,) put into the sayd body of Glasse, to the Honny and other thinges: and if there be not inough of Aqua vite, put thereto more, and let them stande so seauen dayes, well couered and stopt: then after distill the same in ashes with an easie fire, (all being well luted,) for the space of fowre howres, (least the Honny boyle,) and there will come out a cleare water. Then encrease the fire, and when you see the water yallowe, then put too another receiuer of Glasse, which you must lute also with the beake of the Still: and keepe the first water by it selfe, and encrease the fire vntill there come no more yeallowe water, and when you see it come blacke, then take away the receiuer, and put an other thertoo, and lute it likewise, and when you see a Smoake come, then it is inough, and keepe all these three seuerally, and let the Still stande vntill it be colde. In the first water put Folij Indi, fine drams, Amber, halfe a dram, Moschee, halfe a scruple, which is twelue graynes, and also fifteene leaues of Gold. If you will vse it for the head, take one ounce of the water of Bettony, and of the first water one spoonefull: mixe them together & drinke it all fasting. The vertue of this doth strengthen all the members. Take one ounce of Malmsey, or of other good Wine in a litle Glasse, and put one spoonefull of this first white water thereto, mixe them together, and it will be white as milke: which, drinke with a fasting stomacke, and neither eate nor drinke of two howres after: and it will preserue all thy members. For a colde Liuer, take a spoonefull of the white water, with an ounce of the water of Sage. For the breast, and the cough of a cold Rewme, take it with the water of Ilope, Louathe, or Fennell. For the harte, with the water of Buglosse, Burrage or Balme. For the stomacke, with the water of Wormewood. For the Lightes, with the water of Mayden heair, or Polypode. For the Spleene, with the water of Hartstongue. For the Vertigo (a giddines of the head) or the Apoplexie, with the water of Pyony, of Fennell, or of S. Iohns Wort. For the Stone, with the water of Radish, or winter Cherries. For the retayning or holding of the water, with the Water of Cresses, some Pearsley, or Saxifrage. For ye eyes with the water of Fennell, or Eybright. For the retayning or withholding

of

of Menstrues, with the water of Mugwort, or with water of Radish. For the too much fluxe of the Menstrues, with the water of Plantaine, or of Night shade. For the Matrix hurt by the Mydwife, or of any other cause, whereby she doth conceyue no more: let it bee vsed with the water of Valerian or Bettony. Against the Spottes of the Face, take of the water of Pimpernell, fowre partes, of this white or first water, one parte, mixe them together, and annoynt the Face morning and euening: and drynke it twyse or thryse in the weeke, with Endyue water. It cures the Cankar, being annoynted therewith, and the Fistula: if a droppe thereof many tymes put into it. It helpes a fold gowte: if it bee annoynted therewith. For the payne of the Matrix, let this water bee taken with the water of Mugwoort. Also it is good against the Quarten and Quotidian Feuers. The Cytrine Dyle hath many vertues, as the Dyle of Balme: if any griefe bee annoynted therewith. The blacke Dyle is of greate vertue in the Gowte: if it bee annoynted therewith, as the Mother of Balme being white, called the Golden Water. Gratarolus.

HEre followeth an excellent Receyte that will heale olde, rotten and incurable Vlcers, verie quickly. Take of Turpentyne, three tymes washt, first in sappe spring or Well water, and after in Rose or Planteyne water, three ounces, the Yolke of an Egge, Dyle of Roses, an ounce and a halfe, Mercury sublimate made in powder, halfe a Dramme, and let them all bee mixed well together, and make thereof an Dynt, ment, and wash the Vlcers or Sores with white Wine: then spreade some of that Dyntment or Salue vppon flaxe, and apply it to the Sore, and dresse it with newe Salue twise euery day: but before euery dressing, annoynt with this following, three or fowre Fingers breadth about the Sore. Take of the Dyle of Roses, two ounces, of Vineger, halfe an Ounce, of the powder of Bole Armoniack, a little, mixe them together, and annoynt it as is before sayd. And when all the rotten or putrified flesh is eaten out: then annoynt the Vlcer with Butter, and you shall see a woonderfull effect. Brown.

42

43 FOr the burning or great intollerable heate of the vrine. Take of the seedes of Purslane, of the seedes of Lettis, of the seedes of Endiue, of the seedes of white Poppy, two ounces of euery of them, of the seedes of Henbane, halfe a dram, Sebastens two ounces, Saffarne, one dramme, Licqueres, fiue drams, Pineaple kernels, tenne drams, fountaine or lying water, fiue pound, mixe them all together, and let them be sodde vntill the consuming of the thirde parte of the water: then let it bee strayned. Whereof take one ounce in the morning mixed with one ounce of Julep, of Vyolets, and the fowrth day the effect worthy of marueil, will appeare. This is proued.

44 A Notable and an excellent Balme. Take of Turpnetine, one pound and a halfe, Galbanum, two ounces, Aloes cicotrin, Mastick, Cloues, Galangale, Cynamon, Nutmegs, Cubebs, of euery one of them an ounce, gum of Iuy, halfe an ounce: when all is well beaten, mixe them together, and distill them in glasse, with a flowe fyre first, and receyue the first water by it selfe seuerally, then encrease the fire, and a water more reddishe will come, then encrease the fyre more, and an Oyle will come of a redde colour, receiue that as long as any will come: you must chaunge the receiuer thrise, This oyle hath all the vertues of true Balme, for it burneth in the water, and curdeth milke by and by: for if one drop of it warme, be put into a pint of milke, it will forthwith become curdled. The first licquor is called the water of Balme, the seconde, Oyle of Balme, the thirde, Balme artificiall. The first is profitable against the running of the eares, if two drops morning and euening be put into them: drope into the eyes, it amendeth the blearednes, and consumeth the teares: it doth marueloully restraine superfluous humors in any parte of the body: it taketh away the tooth ache, if they be washe therewith, and killeth the wormes, if there be any in them. The thirde licquor will suffer no venom, it is an vtter enemy and destruction to Spiders and Serpents. Two or three drops thereof layde vpon any venemous biting, doth make it whole straight. If thou drawe a circle with this licquor, and shut a venemous Beast therein, it will die there, rather then goe out of it. To be short, it doth all the same things that Treacle doth, but all things more effectually, being

powred

powred or put vpon any Impostume, within nine daies it healeth them, and likewise a Fistula be it neuer so euil, and also Noli me tangere. All diseases bred of fleame, and of colde humors, it healeth: if a linaen cloath dipped in it, be laide vpon the place, where the griefe is. It putteth away vtterly the Palsey, and all trembling of members: it strengtheneth marueilously the Sinewes it is hotter then the first, or the seconde. If a man put a drop of it in his hand, it pearceth straight without grief. To conclude, it doth many other things, and all diseases risen of a colde cause it healeth: if they vse it right. Lullius in his booke of waters. But this is taken out of Euonymus.

45 If you take the gall of an Oxe, mans vrine, Ueriuice, and the iuice of Nettelles, of each a like quantitie, and mixe them very diligently together, and after quench Steele red hotte therin, fowre or fiue times together: the same Steele will after become as soft as paste. This is affirmed by the Scholliers of Padua in their naturall and Artificiall conclusions. &c.

46 A Most present remedy for the that are infect with the plague, for Carbuncles, pestelenticall Pustles, holy Fire, and other of that kinde. Take the ripe berryes of Iuy, being dried in the shadow, then stampe them and make them in powder, of which powder take half a dram in two or three ounces of the water of Plantayn: and remaine still in the bed, vntill you haue sweat very well, and after you haue sweat, put on a cleane shert well ayred at the fire: and if you may conueniently, let the sheetes and the cloathes of the bed be shifted. There hath bene some healed with this order in one night. This is proued. Alexis of Pyemount sawe one helped with taking this powder twise, that is: at morning, and Euening, hauing two Sores appearing, which with this powder, broke the next day after, and so recouered.

47 Doctor Monardus in his Booke before mentioned among other marueilous matters, hath declared at large of two wonderfull and straunge Stones, in these words following. They do bring (saith he) from the new Spaine, two Stones of great ver-

tue, the one is called the Stone of the bloud, and the other is a Stone for the disease of the Stone in the kydneys and raynes. The bloud Stone is a kind of a Jasper of diuers colours, somewhat darke, full of sprinckles like to bloud, being of cullour red: of the which Stones the Indians doe make certaine Hartes, both great and small. The vse thereof, both here and there, is for all flure of bloud, of what parts soeuer it be, of the Mole, or of the Menstrues, or of the Pyles, and of wounds, or of that which is cast out of the mouth. The Stone must be wet in cold water, and the licke man must take it in his right hande, and from tyme to time wet it in cold water. In this sort the Indians do vse them. And as touching the Indians, they haue it for certaine, that touching the same Stone in some parte where the bloud runneth, that it doth restraine: and in this they haue great trust, for that the effect hath bene seene. It doth profite also, hauing it holden, hanged or tyed in the same parte, where the bloud runneth, so that it touch on the flesh. Of this Stone we haue seene great effectes, in staunching of bloud. And some that do suffer the Hemeroidall flure, haue remedied themselues with making Ringes of this Stone, and wearing them continually on their Fingers, and also in Menstruall flure of Women.

The other Stone which is for the disease of the Stone in the kidneys or raynes, the finest of them are like vnto Plasma, of Esmeraldes, which is likened to greene, with a milkish cullour, the greatest is the best, they hyng them made in diuers fourmes and fashions: for so the Indians had them in olde time, some like to Fishes, other like to heads of Birdes, other like to billes of Popageis, other like to round Beadestones: but al pierced through, for that the Indians did vse to weare them hanging, for the effect of the griefe of the stone or stomacke: for in these two sicknelles it doth maruelous effects.

The chiefe vertue that it hath, is in the paine of the stone in the kidneyes, and in expelling of sande and stone. Insomuch that a Gentleman which had one of them here, the best of them that I haue seene, hauing put it to his arme, it doth make him to expell and cast out much sand, that many times he doth take it away: for that he thinketh that it doth hurt him for to put out so much, and

in

making it away, he ceaseth to cast any from him. When he feeleth the paine of the Stone, and putting it to againe, it doth take away incontinent, with expelling of much Sande and small Stones. I haue seene it carried to persons, that haue bene grieued with great grieke and paynes of the sayd disease, and putting it to them, they doe forthwith expell the Sand & the litle stones: and remaine cleare therof. The Stone hath a property hidden, by the which meanes, he doth great effectes, to preserue that they fall not into the payne of the sayd diseases. And after it is come, it taketh it away, or diminisheth it. It doth make the sand to bee expelled with great abundance, and likewise stones. It taketh away the heate from the raines of the backe: it profiteth in griefes of the stomacke, put to it, and aboue all it preserueth from the said grife. My Lady the Dutches (a Dutches in Spaine) for that she had in short time, three times, exceeding paynes of the Stone, she made a Bracelet of them, and she used to weare it at her Arme, and sithence she put them to her arme, she neuer had more paynes of the Stone. And so it hath happened to many other that had the like benefite, for the which they are much esteemed, and now they be not so soone had as at the beginning: for that these stones only the Gentlemen and Ritch men haue them. And with reason: because they do such maruelous effects. Thus much hath the learned Doctor Monardus declared of the excellencies of the two afore named Stones, which are brought from the West Indias, with diuers other precious Oyles, Woods, Gooms, and other things, as are most plainly and largely set forth in this sayde booke with many credible proofes: lately Englished and published in print by the sayde Iohn Frampton, therefore worthy of great commendations, called, Ioyfull Newes out of the newe found World. Which is of a small price, but yet very precious: for in my iudgement, whosoeuer doth bye it, doth not pay therefore the hundreth part that it is worth.

The making of a stone which moisted with spettle, will burne. 48

Take of quicke Lyme, pure Salniter, Tutie Alexandrine, not preparate, Calamita, of each one parte, quicke Brimstone, and Camphire, of either two partes, let them all be made in very fyne

fine powder and fearced, then tye the same powder harde in a linnen cloath, then put it into a Crucible, and couer the same with an other Crucible, and wrap it fast with wyers, and close it well with Lute of wisedome, that nothing may respier out, then let it be dried at the Sunne: which done, cast the same Crucibles into the fire of a bricke Kill, vntill the matter be well burned, which taken out, you shall find a perfect matter of the colour of a Tyle: which if it be wet or moistned with a drop of water, or with spetle, putting Brimston to it, then it will burne: which with blowing, or a blast is put out. Iacobus Weckerus.

49 TO make an Eg ascend into the ayre. In the month of May, fill an Egge shell cleane emptied, with dewe, and stoppe the hoale well, wherein you did put the Dewe, then lay the Egge in the hotte Sunne about noone: and it will be lift vp. But if you set a staffe by it, it will ascende the more easily. Iacobus Weckerus.

50 TO make a thinne Glewe, a trimme secrete. Take the Glewe made of Fishes, and beate the same strongly on an Anuyle, till it be thin: which after lay to soke in watey, vntill it become verie soft and tender, which will bee within fiue or sixe howres, and then worke it like paste, to make small rowles thereof, which being like paste, stretch it, or drawe it out very thinne: and when you will worke with it, then put some of it into an Earthen pot with a litle fayre water ouer hot Embers, and skim the same very cleane, and let it so seethe a little while, then after worke with the same, keeping it still ouer the hotte Embers, vntill you haue doone with it, for so it fastneth and bindeth the stronger: and in such sort, that it fastneth peeces of Glasse together.

51 IF you would destroy Caterpillers, do thus. Annoynt all the bottom of the tree round about with Tarre, then get a greate sort of Antes or Pyllemyres, and put them in some bagge, and drawe the same vp by a Corde into the Tree, and so let it hang there, so that it touch the body of the tree, and the Ants letted to go downe from the tree by the meanes of the Tar, will (for want of foode) eate and destroy al the Caterpillers there, without hurting

ting any of the fruite. This was tolde me for a very trueth.

MAke a hole in the ende of a Goose Egge, and put all ỳ white and yolke out of it, then put into the shel, a Backe that flyes about in the euening, and then glewe or close it fast on the top, and you shall see the Backe flye away with same Egge shell: to the great maruaile of them that knowes it not. 52

IT is very euill (for them that falles sicke) when the Moone is applying in coniunction to the Sunne, and worse, when she is within sixe degrees of the Sunne. This I knowe to bee true by often prooke and tryall. And Abraham Auenezra affirmes the same writing De criticis diebus. 53

RUb any precious Stone vpon Leade, and if then it chaunge the colour: then it is a counterfeyte Stone. If it chaunge not: then it is a naturall and good Stone. 54

STampe Celondine, and lay it to any Tetter or Ringworme, or any other such like, called Imipetigo or Serpigo, shifting it twise euery day with newe, for the space of a fortnight: and it wil quite destroy and kill them. And also it will put away any black spots with the like vsing thereof, in what parte of the body soeuer they be. 55

TAke pure Waxe and fine Brimstone purified, of each a like much, melt them together, making thereof a Candle, and after take the powder of a Coale finely beaten, and as much of Brimstone in powder. These sift through a Searse, or a Linnen cloath, and after heating the sayd Candle, smeare it about with this powder, so long vntil it haue (as it were) a thick crust round about the same, like vnto ỳ thicknesse of a back of a knife: which after couer about the head of it, with a Paper, and then hang the same at the mouth of a gutter that droppeth fast, in a frostie euening, vntill it bee coured with yse a finger thicke: then light the same, and it will burne like as it were all Waxe. This is taken out of the naturall and Artificiall conclusions of the Schollers 65

of Padua. Translated into English by Thomas Hill.

57 THe coniunction of the Moone with Saturne (in the first beginning of sickneſſe) doth ſignifie euill and long ſickneſſe. But if Saturne be of a ſlowe courſe, it augmenteth the euill. If of a ſwift courſe: then it diminiſheth of the euill. If he be Retrograde applying by oppoſition to the Sunne, after he is cured, he will fall ſicke againe: but if he bee Retrograde, and ſeperate by oppoſition from the Sunne, the euill is diminiſhed. Abraham Auenesra de criticis diebus.

58 A very good laxatiue Dredge powder, wherof you may take a ſpoonefull when you needs in your Pottage, or Broath: it will make you to goe to the Stoole. Take of pure Turbit, one ounce, Ginger, Cynamom, Paſticke, Annes ſeede, Hermodactils, Diagredyon, of each halfe an ounce, of the leaues of Sene, two ounces, of Sugar, ſower ounces, beate them all into powder, and let them be mixed together. Leonardus Fuchſius.

59 THat ſigne and degrée wherein the Moone is in the howre and time of the birth of any: the ſame ſigne and degree did aſcend at the very time of the conception of the ſame Childe. And that ſigne and degree wherein the Moone is, at the time of the conception: the ſame ſigne and degree, or the oppoſite to the ſame, doth aſcend at the very time of the birth. Hermes & Ptolomeus: Therefore according to this rule of theſe auncient and famous Authors, (whereto Guido Bonatus, Iohannes Ganiuetus, Sconerus and Taiſnerus, notable & learned Aſtronomers, with diuers other, doe conſent and agree.) Diuers Women, haue diuers times, betweene the conception and birth of their children: for the place of the Moone at the time of the conception, and her incertaine courſe after, doth plainly manifeſt that ſome women goes with childe not aboue xxviii. weekes: ſome others xxviii. weekes, and vnder: ſome xxxix. weekes, & ſomething leſſe: ſome againe goes foxtie weekes & a fewe daies leſſe, & ſometimes certaine daies more: yea, and ſometimes foxtie & one weeke, and one day, which is the longeſt time, as the learned in the ſame ſcience,

can

can perfectly finde out. Wherefore they are much deceiued, that thinkes euery woman goes but iuſt fortie weekes with childe: which fond and falſe opinion, hath made many an honeſt woman falſly ſuſpected, wrongfully ſlaundered, and without iuſt cauſe from their huſbands ſeperated. Therefore it were good and very meete for euery one, not to giue too much credite to this fond reckoning of iuſt fortie weekes: which is more cõmon then true. Which fore diſcribed excellent rule, (according to the minde of the worthy and learned Mizaldus,) is of no ſmall weight, for the tryall of the fidelitie and honeſtie of women to their huſbandes, and to finde out the very right tyme of the Natiuitie or birth, ſo that the very day and howꝛ of the conception be certaine.

TAke the ſtones out of Raiſins of the Sunne, then ſtampe the ſame Raiſins, and applye a plaiſter thereof to any griefe of ache: and it will ceaſe it preſently, and if you vſe it fiue or ſixe tymes in ſuch order, it will throughly helpe and cure the ſame. I haue ſeene this well proued. 60

IF you gather greene Beanes from the ſtalkes, when they bee ripe, fully growne and ready to eate, and then immediatly cut off the ſayd ſtalkes within a handfull of the roote: then newe and moe braunches will ſhortly after ſpring out of the ſame. Which will bring forth newe Beanes, and more plentifully then before: and as good as the firſt. Whereby you may haue more then double encreaſe, and two ſeuerall gatherings of Beanes in one yere. But in anywiſe, take heede that the firſt gathering and cutting away of the ſtalkes be, when the ſayd ſtalkes be greene. I haue ſeene it proued, therefore I write and publiſh it for an vndoubted trueth. It is credibly told me, that if you vſe Peaſon in the ſame order: the like effect will followe. Which I beleeue to be true, as well in the one as in the other. 61

LAy a diſh ouer hote ſodden Milke, and there will a water bee on the inſide of the diſh, which water keepe in ſome glaſſe: wherof if a little be put into ſore payned or dim eyes, it will helpe them maruelouſly. This was affirmed to me for trueth. 62

HEre followeth the description of a notable Dyle of Balme.

Take of Turpentine, one pounde, and put it into a body of Glasse, and warme it at a soft and easy fire, vntill it ware liquide, and put therein by little and little, with mixing or sturring it, the powder of Frankensence, fiue drammes, of Lignum Aloes, Mastick, Cloues, Galinga, Cynamom, Mace, Ambids, of each one dram, all well powdred together, gum of a Fig tree, sixe drams, likewise made in powder and all mixed together, and mixe them all with the sayd Turpentine made liquide as is before sayd, and when they be well incorporated together, set on the head of the Limbecke, and lute all the ioyntes of the same well, and set it in ashes, and put vnder it an easy fire. And when it begins to distill, let it drop away a little, for the first drops are little worth: then put the receiuer to the nose of the Limbecke, and close and lute them well together that no ayre goe forth: for then the vertue of it would goe away. Then knowe that at the first will come forth a white and cleare water, which keepe by it self. Then will come foorth the second water, which is better, of a heauenly and ayrie colour: which keepe by it selfe. Then receiue the third, which is the best, which will be yeallowe and thicke as Honny: keepe this also by it selfe. The first of these is called the water of Balme: the second, the Dyle of Balme: the third, is called Balme. His proofe to al examinations is, that you take one drop of the same, and let it bee put in a vessell full of water, as you doe of naturall Balme, for the sayde drop will goe to the bottome of the water: and it will stande there whole, as though it were pure Balme. This is marueilous, and is of great vertues, which is called of some, mother of Balme.

The first vertue thereof is, that it burnes: the second is, that if thou wash thy face and nose therewith, and that thrise in a day, it cures and helpes the Rewme. It cleareth the sight, and it comforteth the Sinnewes: and if thou wash therewith the hinder parte of thy head, then it comfortes the memorie, and all the vertues of the minde. This doth purifie both Fish and Flesh, and if they be putrified or corrupt, whatsoeuer thereof is corrupt or putrified: it takes and consumes it away. And it keepes that that is good and sound: so that you may eate them as though they were

newe

newe and fresh. It brings againe an appetite, it comforteth the stomacke, and if you take thereof morning and euening: it consumes the fleame in the stomacke. It helpes or cures a stinking breath, as well comming of the stomacke as of the brayne: if you take fower or fiue drops thereof once a day in a little Wine. No cold venemous thing may come nere it, as Frogs, Todes, Serpents and Scorpions: if a cloath dipt in the same, and compasse a Tode or Serpent, compassed therwith, they will dye, although they touch it not, and so it doth in all kinde of colde venomes: as the byting of a Tode, or of a Serpent. For it heales, if you wash oftentimes therewith the grieued place. And if you seeth an Eg in it, it will sooner be sod therein, then in any boyling water. It heales and dryes vp any kinde of Scab or Tetter quickly: if you wash it therewith twise in a day: and if you put three or fower droppes of this into the eare, and suffers it there as long as you may: it helpes and cures all noyse and soundings of the eares. If you mixe with this equall portion of the iuyce of Germander, and puts thereof into the eare three or fower drops, fower times in the day, then it helpes and cures al deafnes: of what cause soeuer it comes. Watring eyes and bleared eyes it doth cure, clarifie, restraine and comfortes: if you wash them therewith twise or thrise. All Impostumes, Ulcers, and all other superfluities it doth restraine, cure, and rectifie. And it is a thing more repercussiue and consumptiue against colde humors, then the Saphyre or Planteyn. All paynes of the teeth, or running humors, it doth helpe, restraine, fortifie: and it makes the teeth white, if therwith you doe wash the rootes of the teeth. All woundes of the head, though they be deepe, are cured with this same Oyle: if therwith you wash it twise or thrise a day. Yea, though the braine pan be broken, so that Pia mater be not hurt. It heales and cures al Fistulaes, Cankers, Noli me tangere, the Kings Euill, and euery other eating sore: if you wash the same therewith twise or thrise a day. It heales and cures all kinde of Gowtes, if you wash or annoynt them therewith, so that they come of a colde cause: and laying also a linnen cloath dipt therein vpon the grieued place. It helpes also all strokes with staues or other bruisinges, either by falles or otherwise, if you annoynt the bruised or grieued place

therewith, and heales them perfectly and well. It helpes the Emerodes and the Fundament that goes forth, and makes it tarrie in his place: if you annoynt the same therewith. It helpes the Palsey, and all weakenes of the members, it doth strengthen: if you annoynt the same therewith. Know ye that it is most hote, and is of such penetration and heate, that if you put one drop thereof in your hand, by and by it penetrates the hand without any hurt. And you shall not feele any swelling of the feete or of the legges, or any paine of the ioynts: if you wash or annoynt the same therwith, and it will helpe it, if you dip a linnen cloath therein and platter it thereto. And briefly, if you will vse it, it profites, helpes and cures all colde griefes, and all diseases comming of a colde cause, of fleame, or of putrified or corrupt bloud. It hath yet many other vertues here left out, for it is called the mother of Balme, because it is better then Balme in many of his effects. And if you will proue that it be a true Balme: take a Chicken (the feathers pluckt off, and the guttes taken awaye,) and see that it bee well washt and made as cleane as can bee, and drye the same at a soft fire, so long as you may well holde it in your hand, then annoynt the same Chicken well both within and without, with the sayd Balme twise or thrise: then afterwards lay the sayd Chicken against the Sunne, for the space of two howers, suffring it a little to drye at the Sunne, and afterwards lay vp the sayd Chicken where you will: for it will neuer putrifie nor receiue any corruption, so long as the world shall endure. And know further, that this Oyle hath eighteene other vertues, which are witten: but not here. This notable Oyle of Balme, I coppied out of a very olde written Booke, which came out of the Abbey of Elsam in Lincolnshire. And now by me conuerted out of Latin into English, to the profite of many, I hope.

64 A Flye drowned in water, Wine, Ale, or Beere, and so throughly dead, being layd in warme Ashes: (but they must not bee burning or very hot,) the same Flye wil recouer and liue againe. This is very true.

65 If you do gather Roses when they be fully ripe, and immediatly cut away the newe springes, tops, and the vppermost braunches

ches of that yere: you shall haue newe and fresh Roses growe againe out of the same, the same yere, about Michelmas. I know this to be true, and for trueth I haue published it abroade.

THe Indyans doe vse the Tabaco (a notable hearbe) for to suffer the drepth, and also for to suffer hunger, and to passe dayes without, hauing neede either to eate or drinke, by any Desart or dispeopled Countrey, where they shall finde neither water nor meate. They doe vse of these little balles, which they doe make of this Tabaco, they take the leaues of it, and doe chewe it, and as they goe chewing of them, they mingle with them certaine powder made of the shelles of Cockles burned, and they mingle it in their mouth all together, vntill they make it like to Dowe, of the which they make certaine little balles, little greater then Peason: and they put them to drye in the shadowe, and after they keepe them and vse them, for the auoyding of hunger and thirst, in their trauell without any meate and drinke: for the space of three or fower daies. This Doctor Monardus hath written, with many other wonders and notable vertues thereof, in his Booke before mentioned: Intituled, Joyfull Newes out of the newe found World. This Tabaco is a maruelous and wonderful hearbe, growing in the west Indyans, called ꝑ new Spaine: and through the bringing of the Seedes thereof from thence, it growes now both in Spayne and Fraunce. 66

WOormes and other venemous Beastes are driuen awaye from any place, with the smoake or fume of other Beastes of the same kinde, as Rasis writes. 67

QVicksiluer killed, burned Lead, the scales of Yron, or blacke Hellebor, mixed with some pleasant meate that Mice loues: if any Mice eate thereof, it will kill them. Mizaldus. 68

THere is a certaine Gum is brought from the firme lande of the Peru, which helpes the Sowte with purging the cause therof, if you put of it as much as a Nut in distilled water, which water ought to be the quantitie of two ounces, and giue the same 69

to

to the patient, (the same partie forbearing meate vntill the mid-dest of the day.) This Monardus affirmes to be proued, manifesting the same at large in his sayde Booke called, the Joyfull Newes out of the newe found World. The name of the Gum he names not.

70 THe rootes of Roses or their slips with their knots, remooued and set amongst Broome, will bring forth yeallowe Roses. Iohannes Baptista Porta.

71 THat Cheese that is made with Chessep or Rennet, wherein a little of the brayne of a Weesell is put or mixt: will not putrifie, neither be eaten of Mice. Pictorius.

72 THere is a certaine Tree growing in Peru, a bough whereof, if one doth hold fast in his left hand, a good while, that would knowe whether one that is sicke shall liue or dye (of that disease, or at that tyme,) if the sicke shall liue and escape: the partie that holdes the same, shal shewe much gladnesse. If the sicke shal dye, then the partie that holdes the same shall be very sad. Monardus writes of this Tree in his sayd Booke, and shewes that the same was prooued true by a Gentlewoman that was marueilous sad, whiles she did hold the same, whose husband dyed soone after accordingly.

73 A Rare and straunge kinde of fruite, as great as a Nut, with marueilous round and hard blacke stones in them, is brought out of the newe Spayne, by the reporte of the sayd worthy Doctor Monardus, whereof two or three, with hote water, doth more effect for to wash and to make cleane cloathes, then one pound of Sope doth: wherof as well as of many other straunge and most excellent thinges you may reade, described at large in his sayd booke, called the Joyfull Newes out of the newe found World. A Booke no doubt worthy of great estimation, and commendation.

74 IF a handfull of Figges be stampt, till the kernelles be broken, then tempered with a little fresh grease, and so a plaster therof layd to a Womans breast that is sore, as hote as she may suffer the

the ſame: it will take away the ſwelling and payne thereof, and if it be ready to breake, it will breake it, or elſe not. This is an excellent and a ſure tryed thing.

TAke two ounces of Sulphur viue, called quicke Brimſtone, beate it in powder, and mixe the ſame well with as much of blacke Sope, that is of the moſt ſtinking ſmell, and tye the ſame in a linnen cloath, and let it hang in a pinte of ſtrong Wine Uinegar, for the ſpace of nine daies, and then uſe to waſh any kinde of ſkuruines, or morphewe therewith, though neuer ſo olde or rooted, being either on the face, or on any other parte of the body, with a linnen cloath, dipt or wet therein, and ſo let the ſame Uineger dype in of it ſelfe, and doe thus as long as the ſayd Uineger laſteth: and therewith the deformitie or morphewe will bee perfectly healed. And whoſoeuer uſes to drinke the water of Strawberies diſtilled: it will certainly kill the roote of any morphewe that is within the body. All this is well proued. 75

AN excellent preſeruatiue againſt the Plague, which was proued and uſed in the great Plague in England, in the yere of our Lord 1548. For euery one that uſed it thē, eſcaped. Take Aloes Hepaticke, pure Cynamom, Myrre, of each three drams, Cloues, Mace, wood of Aloes, called Lignum Aloes, Maſticke, Bole Armoniack, of each halfe an ounce, mixe them al together, and make thereof a very fine powder, whereof take early in the morning with white Wine mixt with a little water: and by the grace of God, you ſhall be preſerued ſafe from the Plague. Weckerus. 76

IF you burne the ſhelles of Snayles with Scytackes, and then ſprinckle thereof vpon an Ants hill: thereby they will be driuen forth of the ground, or place where they are. 77

TAke of Engliſh Saffron beaten in fine powder, and as much of pure and good blacke Sope: which, when they be wel mingled together, ſpread it vpon the fleſhy ſide of a peece of Leather, then lay it vpon the nauell of them, whoſe wine or water is ſtopt: and it will procure the water to come forth, and thereby they ſhal 78

make water within one houre. This was tolde me for a true and tryed secrete, whereof I dare make no warrantise: but fauour it as you finde it.

72 MAke lute or clay with the dregges or moother of Oyle, and temper therewith a little chaffe, then let it lye for two or three daies, then dawbe with the sayd thicke lute or clay, your Garner or rounde, where you will lay your Corne, then sprincle y dregs or moother of Oyle, all ouer where you haue dawbed: and when it is drye, laye Wheate thereon, and there shall neither Weesell nor Mice, hurt, touch, or come neere that Wheate. This I had out of an old Booke. And Iacobus Weckerus also affirmes the same.

80 WHen you first see the Cuckowe, marke well where your right foote doth stande: for you shall finde there an heare. Which if it bee blacke, it signifies that you shall haue very euill lucke all that yeere after. If it bee white, then very good lucke: But if it be gray, then indifferent. It is sure that such a heare hath bene found accordingly, but what euent did followe thereof I am yet vncertaine. But this was affirmed to me for a very trueth. It was also credibly reported vnto me, that the like heare will be found vnder the right foote, at the first seing of the Swallowe, after they are comde at the Spring time: so that you looke after the sayd Swallowe, as long as you can see her.

81 A Quantitie of Hempe seede stampt, and strayned through a cloth when it is well sodden with running water, and a good draught thereof drunke last going to bed, and so vsed: will make one laxatiue and loose bellied. This is a proued thing therefore.

82 THe greate Alexander beeing desirous, that the long life of Hartes might bee knowne to his posteritie: caused golden Chaines to be made fast vnto many Hartes (about their neckes I thinke:) the time when the same was done, being expresst or marked in the same, and they which were taken of the same Hartes, an hundreth yeeres after: did not yet seeme to be of the age of olde

Hartes.

Hartes. Mizaldus writes this: who affirmes that Pliny is the Author thereof.

83 QVicke Lime mixt with olde Cheese, and well beaten together, will fasten and glewe strongly together, broken stone bestiles, and also broken Glasses. This was very credibly tolde me for a very great secrete, by one that proued it many times, as he sayd.

84 WHosoeuer hath an extreame heate, or fore burning Feuer, let the vse to drinke fower or fiue times in one day, a good draught of the distilled water of wilde Poppy, that is, Papauer erraticum, which growes amōg Corne, with a red flower, much like the leafe of a Rose: it is called of some, red corne Rose. This haue I tryed to bee true.

85 THey in whose nativitie Saturne is Lord of the seuenth house, are not like to marrie before they be thirtie yeeres of age: or els vntill Saturne (from that tyme,) hath compassed the whole Zodiack, (which differs not much.) This is proued true by long experience, and I haue seene many, whose seuenth house is Capricorne or Aquary (the houses of Saturne,) and yet I neuer knewe any of them, but either dyed vnmaried, or els married after they were thirtie yeeres of age. And as I remember Cardanus agrees herein.

86 IF the bottome of a seething pot with meate newly taken from the fire, may bee touched or felt without harme or daunger of burning: then certainly the same meate is boyled enough. But if it be hot and not sufferable: then it is not sufficiently sod. This I knowe to be true: for I haue seene the tryall thereof.

87 LAy a greene Iuy leafe in a dish, or other vessell of fayre water, either for your selfe or for any other, on Newyeeres euen at night, and couer the water in the sayd vessel, and set it in a sure or safe place, vntill Twelfe euen next after (which will bee the fifth day of January,) and then take the sayd Iuy leafe out of the sayd water, and marke well if the sayd leafe be fayre and greene

as it was before: for then you or the partie for whom you layd it into the water, will bee whole and sound and safe from any sicknesse all the next yeere following. But if you finde any blacke spots thereon, then you or the party for whom you layd it into the water, will be sicke that same yeere following. And if the spots be on the vpper part of the leafe towards the stalke, then the sickenes or paine will bee in the head, or in the necke, or there about. And if it bee spotted nye the midst of the leafe, then the sickenesse will be about the stomacke or heart. And likewise iudge that the disease or griefe will be in that part of the body, according as you see the blacke spots vnder the same in the leafe. Accounting the spots in the nether or sharpe ende of the leafe, to signifie of the paines or diseases in the feete. And if the leafe be spotted al ouer, then it signifies, that you or the partie shall dye that yeere following. You may proue this for many, or fewe, at one time, by putting in the water, for euery one a leafe of greene Ivy, (so that euery leafe bee noted or marked to whom it doth belong.) This was credibly tolde me to bee very certaine, who affirmed to me faithfully that it was diuers times proued for a very trueth. But because I neuer tried it: therefore I referre euery one that shall reade it to the tryall thereof.

88 BRusonious writhes, and Georgius Fabricius affirmes the same, that the bones of Hens, mixed with melted gold: do consume the same golde into them selfe.

89 The water of distilled Honny, makes fayre and comely coloured Heare, if it be often moystned, or spunged therwith. This is proued.

90 The rootes of Holliockes, stampt and mixt with the grease of an old Hogge, and plastred to the Gowte, helpeth it in three daies. Petrus Hispanus.

91 VErinyce sod, vntill it be very hote, and then put into a tinnen Bottell with a narrowe mouth, and then holden too, or in the eare, that the fume thereof may enter into the head: it will helpe the

the head ache maruelously, and the ſounding of the eares. And if there bee any quicke things in the head, it will bring them foorth with great ſpeede. A Gentleman taught this to a woman that was ſore tormented in her head, eſteeming it as a precious Secrete: but I neuer tryed it: therefore as it proues ſo praiſe it.

IF one bee wounded that hath the Dropſie, it is hard to heale him. Hippocrates. Therefore this is worth the marking. 92

YOu ſhall knowe how many daies olde the Moone is, if you doe as followeth, (eſpecially ſhe beeing in the firſt quarter,) holde before your eyes a peece of fine Lawne, and looke through it ſtraight vpon the Moone, and ſo many daies old as the Moone is, ſo many Moones ſhall you ſee, or at the leaſt, they will ſeeme ſo many in your ſight. Aſſoone as you trye it, you will ſay it is true. For I haue ſeene the proofe thereof. 93

IHeard it tolde for a very trueth by diuers perſons, that in a Plague time, in the Cittie of Cullen, there was a certaine woman dyed, and was buryed with a Ring of golde on her finger, for the greedines whereof, a couetous fellowe within a while after ſhee was buryed: digged her Graue, and opened the Coffin wherein ſhe did lye, thinking therby to take away the Ring from her finger: but immediatly the ſayd woman did ſodainly ſturre and moue, and began to ſit vp: which when the ſayd fellowe ſaw, with great feare he did runne away, and thē the woman by ſome meanes, did teare or vnloose the ſheete, wherein ſhe was wrapt, and then ſhe went ſtraight home to her Huſband, and called vpon him, to let her into the houſe: whom, when he heard, he thought it had bene a Spyrite. But at laſt, though her importunate calling, he receiued her into the houſe, and thus wonderfully ſhe recouered and liued: which Woman after that, had three or fower children, of whom it is ſayd, there is a Monument at this preſent, in the ſayd Cittie of Cullen. Therefore too haſtie or quicke buriall is not to be vſed, as not onely this rare example may ſufficiently teach vs: but alſo for ſuch cauſes as I haue alleadged in an other place of this Booke. 94

95 IF you graft the slips of a Wylding or sower Apple, vpon the stocke of a Hawthorne: you shall haue Medlers growe thereof. This I haue seene proued: wherefore I affirme it for trueth.

96 A Little Birde called the Kings Fisher, being hanged vp in the ayre by the necke: his nebbe or bill will bee alwaies direct or straight against the winde. This was tolde me for a very trueth, by one that knewe it by proofe: as he sayd.

97 WHosoeuer shall weare about their middle such a girdle as followeth, tying it fast that it fall not away, they shall not neede to feare drowning: though the Boate they are in should miscarie, whereby they may passe ouer any water safely and without any daunger, though it be neuer so deepe. For so long as it is about them, they cannot sinke. Take two peeces of good Neates leather well tand and dyed, such as foote balles be made of, (either peece beeing of the breadth of fiue or sixe fingers:) And of such a length as will make a sufficient girdle for you, let a shoemaker sewe them very strongly, thicke stitched, and surely together, and likewise at both the endes: and in the middest thereof fasten a Pipe like to a Bagpipe, wherewith blowe the same girdle as full of winde as you can possible: then vnder the nether end of the Pipe, tye the lether very fast and sure, that ioynes the pipe and the girdle together, with a strong packthred, or with some other sure and strong thing, least the winde should come out of the girdle, (whereof you must take great heede.) Also blowe three Oxe bladders full of winde, and tye them hard that the winde go not forth of the same, and sewe each of them strongly and surely within good strong Neates leather, round like vnto a foote ball, and make three strong loopes vpon the sayd girdle, one against the middest of the backe, and against either of the sides one, and then tye fast and surely one of the sayd bladders sewed in the leather, to euery of the sayd loopes, and then tye the same girdle about your middle very fast and sure. And then you cannot sinke into the water. And so you may passe safely ouer: if the water bee not too broade and too rough. Nicholaus Michauell hath written of such a like girdle in his excellent Booke of the Arte of Warres:

Warres: for the saving of Soldiours and Fishers ouer waters. In which Booke there are other notable Engines, and worthy matter beside, concerning Warres.

A Ladle made of the wood of a Figge tree, hath a maruelous 98
propertie, for if Flesh in the seething thereof, be often sturred therewith, or if it bee in the pot while it is seething: it makes the Flesh to be sooner sodden.

A Partrich will crye aloude, and will teare or breake the Cage 99
or Coope where she is fed, if there be any deadly medicine or poyson prepared within the same house, which she doth feele presently, and also hath knowledge thereof, through a woonderfull speciall and rare gift of Nature. Ætius ex pisone.

GEllius writes that the Hedgehogge makes the mouth of her 100
Hole, Cabben, or Caue, alwaies contrary to the winde: for through a marueilous naturall gift, she hath foreknowledge in what quarter the winde will be, and thereupon she chaungeth the mouth or entring in of her Hole or Caue: whereby Partriners haue learned afore hand, the place of the winde.

The ende of the tenth and
last Booke.

FINIS.